$\mathcal{N}^{\circ}$ d'ordre :
Republique Algerienne Democratique \& Populaire Ministere de l'enseignement Superieur \& de la recherche SCIENTIFIQUE


UNIVERSITEDJILLALILIABES FACULTE DES SCIENCES EXACTES SIDIBELABBES

## THĖSE

## DE DOCTORAT

Présentée par
Bahya Roummani
Spécialité : Mathématiques
Option : Analyse non linéaire
Intitulée


Soutenue 「e: 23/09/2018.
Devant le jury composé de :

Président:
Directeur de thèse: Ouahab Abdelghani Examinateurs:

Slimani Boualem Attou
Berhoun Farida
Abbas Said Taher Moulay
Hedia Benaouda

Pr. Univ. Djillali Liabes SBA
Pr. Univ. Djilali Liabes SBA

MCA, Univ. de Tlemcen MCA, Univ. Djillali Liabes SBA MCA, Univ. Tahar Moulay Saida Pr. Univ Ibn Khaldoun de Tiaret

Propriétés Topologiques et Géométriques de Certaines Classes d'Équations et d'Inclusions Différentielles Fonctionnelles avec Impulsions

Je dédie ce modeste travail à mes chers parents mon mari et mon fils mes frères et sœurs et tout ma famille et mes amis.

## Remerciements

Tout d'abord, mes remerciements s'adressent à mon directeur de thèse, Pr OUAHAB Abdelghani pour son aide et son encouragement prodigués tout au long de ce travail de recherche, ainsi que pour sa grande disponibilité, sa rigueur scientifique et ses précieux conseils.

Je tiens à exprimer aussi ma reconnaissance aux membres du jury : Au Pr Benchohra Mouffak qui me fait l'honneur de présider ce jury et aux professeurs: Berhoun Farida, Slimani Boualem Attou, Abbas Said Taher Moulay et Hedia Benaouda qui m'ont fait l'honneur d'examiner ce travail.

A tous ceux qui n'ont pas été nommément mentionnés dans cette page de remerciements mais qui ont contribué directement ou indirectement à la réalisation de cette thèse; qu'ils trouvent en cette dernière phrase l'expression de toute ma gratitude.

## Contents

Introduction ..... 3
1 Preliminaries ..... 7
1.1 Notations ..... 7
1.2 Multivalued Analysis ..... 8
1.2.1 Measurable Multivalued Mappings ..... 8
1.2.2 Upper Semicontinuous Mappings ..... 10
1.2.3 Lower Semicontinuous Mappings ..... 12
1.2.4 Hausdorff Continuity ..... 13
1.3 Selection Theorems ..... 15
1.4 Homologie ..... 18
1.4.1 Some definition and property ..... 18
1.5 Topological and Geometric Background ..... 20
1.6 Fixed Point Theorems ..... 21
1.6.1 Single Mappings Case ..... 22
1.6.2 Multivalued Mappings Case ..... 23
2 Cauchy problem for impulsive ordinary differential equations on unbounded domain ..... 25
2.1 Existence and Uniqueness ..... 25
2.2 Solution sets ..... 31
2.3 An Example ..... 40
3 Impulsive functional differential inclusions on unbounded do- main ..... 42
3.1 Existence results ..... 43
3.1.1 The upper semi-continuous case ..... 43
3.1.2 The Lipschitz case ..... 51
3.1.3 The lower semi-continuous case ..... 56
4 Existence and solution sets of systems of impulsive differen- tial inclusions ..... 62
4.1 Notations and Definitions ..... 63
4.2 Existence Results ..... 66
4.2.1 Convexe case ..... 66
4.2.2 Non Convexe case ..... 74
4.3 Structure of solutions sets ..... 78
Bibliography ..... 105

## Introduction

The dynamics of many evolving processes are subject to abrupt changes, such as shocks, harvesting and natural disasters. These phenomena involve short-term perturbations from continuous and smooth dynamics, whose duration is negligible in comparison with the duration of an entire evolution. In models involving such perturbations, it is natural to assume these perturbations act instantaneously or in the form of impulses. As a consequence, impulsive differential equations have been developed in modeling impulsive problems in physics, population dynamics, ecology, biological systems, biotechnology, industrial robotics, pharmcokinetics, optimal control, and electrical engineering. Important contributions to the study of the mathematical aspects of such equations have been processed in $[14,13,53,80]$.

Meanwhile, differential equations with impulses were considered for the first time in the 1960's by Milman and Myshkis [70,69]. After a period of active research, mostly in Eastern Europe from 1960-1970, culminating with the monograph by Halanay and Wexler [42].

In many fields of science we can describe various evolutionary process by differential equations with delay and for this reason the study of this type of equations has received great attention during the last years. It is wellknown that systems with post effect, with time lag or with delay, are of great theoretical interest and form an important class with regard to their applications. This class of systems can be described by functional differential equations and inclusions, which are also called differential equations and inclusions with deviating argument. Among functional differential equations, one may distinguish some special classes of equations, retarded functional differential equations, advanced functional differential equations and neutral
functional equations and inclusions. In particular, retarded functional differential equations and inclusions describe those systems or processes whose rate of change of state is determined by their past and present states. Such equations are frequently encountered as mathematical models of many dynamical processes in mechanics, control theory, physics, chemistry, biology, medicine, economics, atomic energy, information theory, etc. Especially, since the 1960's, many good books, which are in the Russian literature, have been published on delay differential equations; see, for examples, the books of Burton [23], Èl'sgol'ts [34], Èl'sgol'ts and Norkin [35], Gopalsmy [49], Azbelez et al. [11], Hale [44], Hale and Lunel [45], Kolmanovskii and Myshkis [63], Kolmanovaskii and Nosov [64], Krasovskii [65], Yoshizawa [85] and the references listed in those books.

Impulsive differential systems and evolution differential systems are used to describe various models of real processes and phenomena studied in physics, chemical technology, population dynamics, biology [71], biotechnology and economics [40]. That is why in recent years they have been the object of investigations. We refer to the monographs of Bainov and Simeonov [14], Benchohra et al. [16], Lakshmikantham et al. [67], Samoilenko and Perestyuk [81] where numerous properties of their solutions are studied, and a detailed bibliography is given.
Recently, Precup [77] proved the role of matrix convergence and vector metric in the study of semilinear operator systems.
In recent years, many authors studied the existence of solutions for systems of differential equations and impulsive differential equations by using the vector version fixed point theorem; see $[18,75,78,73,74]$ and in the references therein.
The uniqueness of solution for Cauchy problems does not hold in general. Kneser [62] proved in 1923 that the solution set is a continuum, i.e. closed and connected. For differential inclusions, in 1942, Aronszajn [7] proved that the solution set is in fact compact and acyclic, and he even specified this continuum to be an $R_{\delta}$-set.

An analogous result was obtained for differential inclusions with u.s.c. convex valued nonlinearities by several authors; we quote [4, 3, 2, 6, 54, 41, 46].

The topological and geometric structure of solution set for impulsive differential inclusions on compact intervals were investigated in [30, 57, 55, 56] where contractibility, $A R$, acyclicity, $R_{\delta}-$ sets properties are obtained. Also, the topological structure of solution set for some Cauchy problems without
impulses and posed on non-compact intervals were studied by various techniques in $[2,15,27,28]$.

This dissertation is organised as follows:

In chapter 1, we give some basic concepts about multivalued analysis, and fixed point theory, in the last section we show some recent concept of homologie.
In chapter 2, we give our first main existence of solutions to a Cauchy problem for impulsive ordinary differential equations of first order on an unbounded interval $[0,+\infty)$.

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{lc}
\dot{y}(t)=f(t, y(t)), & \text { a.e.t } \in[0,+\infty) /\left\{t_{1}, \cdots\right\}  \tag{1}\\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), & k=1,2,3, \cdots \\
y(0)=a, & a \in \mathbb{R}^{n},
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $f:\left[0,+\infty\left[\times \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}\right.\right.$ is Caratheodory function, and $I_{k} \in C\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, $y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} y\left(t_{k}+h\right), y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{-}} y\left(t_{k}-h\right)$.

We also investigate the geometric structure of solution set $\left(R_{\delta}\right.$, acyclicity) of the problem (1), then as an application, we present an example to illustrate our main results.
In chapter 3, we are mainly concerned with existences results and compactness of solution set of the following first order neutral impulsive functional differential inclusions in a Banach space and Frécht space.

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
\left.\frac{d}{d t}\left[y(t)-g\left(t, y_{t}\right)\right)\right] & \in F\left(t, y_{t}\right), \quad \text { a.e. } t \in J /\left\{t_{1}, t_{2}, \ldots\right\}  \tag{2}\\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), \quad k=1,2, \ldots \\
y(t) & =\phi(t), t \in[-r, 0]
\end{align*}\right.
$$

where $0<r<\infty, 0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\ldots<t_{m}<t_{m+1}<\ldots, J:=[0, \infty)$, $F: J \times D \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is a multifunction, $g: J \times D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}, \lim _{t \rightarrow t_{k}^{+}} g(t, \psi)=$ $\lim _{t \rightarrow t_{k}^{-}} g(t, \psi)=g\left(t_{k}, \psi\right), \psi \in D=C\left([-r, 0], \mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \phi \in D, I_{k} \in C\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)(k=$ $1,2, \ldots)$, and $\left.\Delta y\right|_{t=t_{k}}=y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)$. The notations $y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} y\left(t_{k}+h\right)$ and $y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} y\left(t_{k}-h\right)$ stand for the right and the left limits of the function $y$ at $t=t_{k}$, respectively. For any function $y$ defined on $[-r, \infty)$ and
any $t \in J, y_{t}$ refers to the element of $D$ such that

$$
y_{t}(\theta)=y(t+\theta), \quad \theta \in[-r, 0] .
$$

We present three existences of solution for problem (2). Different kinds of growth of the nonlinearity $F$ are considered in case $F$ is u.s.c., l.s.c., Lipschitz or satisfies Nagumo-type condition.

Finally, in chapter 4, we study the existence and solutions set of systems of impulsive differential inclusions with initial conditions.

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
x^{\prime}(t) & \in F_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } t \in[0,1]  \tag{3}\\
y^{\prime}(t) & \in F_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } t \in[0,1] \\
x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right) & =x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)+I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \ldots, m \\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right) & =y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)+I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \ldots, m \\
x(0) & =x_{0}, \\
y(0) & =y_{0},
\end{align*}\right.
$$

where $0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\ldots<1, i=1,2, F_{i}:[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})$ are a multifunction, $I_{1, k}, I_{2, k} \in C(\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$. The notations $x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} x\left(t_{k}+h\right)$ and $x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} x\left(t_{k}-h\right)$ stand for the right and the left limits of the function $y$ at $t=t_{k}$, respectively.
In this last chapter, we prove some existence results based on a nonlinear alternative of Leray-Schauder type theorem in generalized Banach spaces in the convex case and a multivalued version of Perov's fixed point theorem 4.1.3 for nonconvex case. Finally, we present some topological and geometric structure of the problem (3).

Mots clé: contraction, fixed point, solution set, acyclic, contractible, $R_{\delta}$, compactness, impulsive differential equation and inclusion, metric and Banach space, Fréchet space, generalized metric space, matrix.
Classification AMS: 34A37, 34A60, 34K30, 34K45.

## Chapter 1

## Preliminaries

In this chapter, we introduce notations, definitions, lemmas and fixed point theorems which are used throughout this dissertation.

### 1.1 Notations

Let $J:=[a, b]$ be an interval of $\mathbb{R}$. Let $(E,|\cdot|)$ be a real Banach space. $C([a, b], E)$ is the Banach space of all continuous functions from $[a, b]$ into $E$ with the norm

$$
\|y\|_{\infty}=\sup \{|y(t)|: a \leq t \leq b\}
$$

$L^{1}([a, b], E)$ denotes the Banach space of measurable functions $y:[a, b] \longrightarrow E$ is Lebesgue integrable with the norm

$$
\|y\|_{L^{1}}=\int_{0}^{b}|y(t)| d t
$$

denote by $L_{l o c}^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$the space of locally integrable functions

$$
L_{l o c}^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)=\left\{f:[0, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}, \int_{0}^{b} f(s) d s<\infty, \forall b \in(0, \infty)\right\}
$$

$A C^{i}([a, b], E)$ is the space of $i$-times differentiable functions $y:(a, b) \rightarrow E$, whose $i^{\text {th }}$ derivative, $y^{(i)}$, is absolutely continuous.
Let $(X, d)$ be a metric space, the following notations will be used throughout this dissertation.

- $\mathcal{P}(X)=\{Y \subset X: Y \neq \emptyset\}$
- $\mathcal{P}_{p}(X)=\{Y \in P(X): Y$ has the property "p" $\}$, where p could be: $c l=$ closed, $b=$ bounded, $c p=$ compact, $c v=$ convex, etc.

Thus

- $\mathcal{P}_{c l}(X)=\{Y \in P(X): Y$ closed $\}$,
- $\mathcal{P}_{b}(X)=\{Y \in \mathcal{P}(X): Y$ bounded $\}$,
- $\mathcal{P}_{c v}(X)=\{Y \in P(X): Y$ convex $\}$,
- $\mathcal{P}_{c p}(X)=\{Y \in \mathcal{P}(X): Y$ compact $\}$,
- $\mathcal{P}_{c v, c p}(X)=\mathcal{P}_{c v}(X) \cap \mathcal{P}_{c p}(X)$, etc.


### 1.2 Multivalued Analysis

A multivalued map (multimap) $F$ of a set $X$ into a set $Y$ is a correspondence which associates every $x \in X$ to a non empty subset $F(x) \subset Y$, called the value of $x$. We will write this correspondence as

$$
F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)
$$

### 1.2.1 Measurable Multivalued Mappings

Throughout this section, we assume that $X$ is a separable metric space and $(\Omega, \mathcal{U}, \mu)$ is a complete $\sigma$-finite measurable space, i.e. a set $\Omega$ equipped with $\sigma$-algebra $\mathcal{U}$ of subsets and a countably additive measure $\mu$ on $\mathcal{U}$.

Definition 1.2.1. Let $\Omega$ be a set. A set $\mathcal{U}$ of subsets of $\Omega$ is called a $\sigma$ algebra if the following three properties are satisfied:
(i) $\Omega \in \mathcal{U}$,
(ii) $\forall A \in \mathcal{U} \Rightarrow A^{c} \in \mathcal{U}$,
(iii) $A_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \Rightarrow \bigcup_{n \in \mathbb{N}} A_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$.

A pair $(\Omega, \mathcal{U})$ for which $\mathcal{U}$ is a $\sigma$-algebra in $\Omega$ is called a measurable space.
Definition 1.2.2. $(E, \mathcal{O})$ is a topological space, where $\mathcal{O}$ is the set of open sets in $E$. Then $\sigma(\mathcal{O})$ is called the Borel $\sigma$-algebra of the topological space.

Definition 1.2.3. A map $f$ from a measure space $(\Omega, \mathcal{U})$ to an other measure space $(\Delta, \mathcal{B})$ is called measurable, if $f^{-1}(B) \in \mathcal{U}$ for all $B \in \mathcal{B}$. The set $f^{-1}(B)$ consists of all points $x \in \Omega$ for which $f(x) \in B$. This pull back set $f^{-1}(B)$ is defined even if $f$ is non-invertible.
Definition 1.2.4. A multivalued map $F: \Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(X)$ is said:
a) measurable if for every closed subset $C \subseteq X$, we have

$$
F_{+}^{-1}(C)=\{\omega \in \Omega: F(\omega) \cap C \neq \emptyset\} \in \mathcal{U}
$$

b) weakly measurable if for every open subset $U \subseteq X$, we have

$$
F_{+}^{-1}(U)=\{\omega \in \Omega: F(\omega) \cap U \neq \emptyset\} \in \mathcal{U}
$$

c) $F(\cdot)$ is said to be $K$-measurable if for every compact subset $K \subseteq X$, we have

$$
F_{+}^{-1}(K)=\{\omega \in \Omega: F(\omega) \cap K \neq \emptyset\} \in \mathcal{U}
$$

d) graph measurable if

$$
G r a F=\{(\omega, x) \in \Omega \times X: x \in F(\omega)\} \in \mathcal{U} \otimes B(X)
$$

where $B(X)$ is the $\sigma$-algebra generated by the family of all open sets from $X$.

Proposition 1.2.1. [9, 25] Assume that $\varphi, \psi: \Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(X)$ are two multivalued mappings. Then the followings hold true

- if $\varphi$ is measurable then $\varphi$ is also weakly measurable,
- if $\varphi$ has compact values, measurability and weak measurability of $\varphi$ are equivalent,
- if $\varphi$ is weakly measurable then the graph $\Gamma_{\varphi}$ of $\varphi$ is product measurable,
- if $\varphi$ and $\psi$ are measurable then so is $\varphi \cup \psi$,
- if $\varphi$ and $\psi$ are measurable then so is $\varphi \cap \psi$,
- if $\varphi$ and $\psi$ are measurable then so is $\varphi \times \psi$.


### 1.2.2 Upper Semicontinuous Mappings

Let $(X, d)$ and $(Y, \rho)$ be two metric spaces.
Definition 1.2.5. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is called upper semicontinuous (u.s.c. for short) provided for every open $U \subset Y$ the set $F^{-1}(U)$ is open in $X$.

Now, we give the locally version of u.s.c. multivalued map
Definition 1.2.6. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is u.s.c. at the point $x \in X$ if $F(x)$ is a nonempty set, and if for each open set $W$ of $Y$ containing $F(x)$, there exists an open neighborhood $U$ of $x$ such that $F(U) \subset W$.

Remark 1.2.1. A multimap is called u.s.c. provided it is upper semicontinuous at every point $x \in X$.

Proposition 1.2.2. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l}(Y)$ is u.s.c. at point $x \in X$ if and only if for every sequence $\left\{x_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ converging to $x$ and for any open set $V \subset Y$ such that $F(x) \subset V$, then there exists $n_{0} \in \mathbb{N}$ such that

$$
F\left(x_{n}\right) \subset V \text { for all } n \geq n_{0} .
$$

Proposition 1.2.3. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is u.s.c. if and only if for every closed set $A \subset Y$ the set $F_{+}^{-1}(A)$ is closed subset of $X$.

Definition 1.2.7. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is called closed if its graph is a closed subset in $X \times Y$.
Lemma 1.2.1. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is closed if and only if for every sequences $\left\{x_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subset X$ and $\left\{y_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subset Y$, if when $n \rightarrow \infty, x_{n} \rightarrow$ $x_{*}, y_{n} \rightarrow y_{*}$ and $y_{n} \in F\left(x_{n}\right)$, then $y_{*} \in F\left(x_{*}\right)$.
Lemma 1.2.2. If $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l}(Y)$ is u.s.c., then the graph of $F \mathcal{G} r(F)$ is a closed subset of $X \times Y$.
Remark 1.2.2. Notice that for example the map $f: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ defined as follows:

$$
f(x)=\left\{\begin{array}{lll}
\frac{1}{x}, & \text { if } & x \neq 0 \\
0, & \text { if } & x=0
\end{array}\right.
$$

has a closed graph but it is not u.s.c. i.e. continuous.
In general if $f: X \rightarrow Y$ is a continuous map from $X$ into $Y$, then the inverse $\operatorname{map} F_{f}: Y \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(X)$ defined by

$$
F_{f}(y)=f^{-1}(y)=\{x \in X: f(x)=y\},
$$

has a closed graph but is not necessarily u.s.c.
Lemma 1.2.3. If $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ has a closed graph and locally compact (i.e., for every $x \in X$, there exists an open set $U_{x}$ such that $\overline{F\left(U_{x}\right)} \in \mathcal{P}_{c p}(Y)$ ), then $F($.$) is u.s.c.$
Definition 1.2.8. $F$ is completely continuous if it is u.s.c. and $F(\mathcal{B})$ is relatively compact for every $\mathcal{B} \in \mathcal{P}_{b}(X)$. Also, $F$ is compact if $F(X)$ is relatively compact.

Theorem 1.2.1. [29] If the multivalued map $F$ is completely continuous with nonempty compact values, then $F$ is u.s.c. if and only if $F$ has a closed graph.

Definition 1.2.9. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is quasicompact if its restriction to every compact subset $A \subset X$ is compact.
Theorem 1.2.2. [59] Let $X$ and $Y$ be metric spaces and $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}(Y)$ a closed quasicompact multimap. Then $F$ is u.s.c.

Proposition 1.2.4. Assume that $G, F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ are two u.s.c. mappings. Then:

- The map $G \cup F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is u.s.c.
- The map $G \cap F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is u.s.c.

Proposition 1.2.5. [50] Let $X, Y$ and $Z$ three metric spaces, let $F: X \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{P}(Y)$ and $G: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Z)$ two u.s.c. mappings. Then the map $F \times G: X \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{P}(Y \times Z)$ is u.s.c.

Proposition 1.2.6. [50] Let $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}(Y)$ be an u.s.c. and let $A$ be a compact subset of $X$. Then $F(A)$ is compact.
Lemma 1.2.4. [9]: for a multifunction $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}(Y)$ u.s.c. we have

$$
\forall x_{0} \in X, \lim _{x \rightarrow x_{0}} \sup F(x)=F\left(x_{0}\right)
$$

Lemma 1.2.5. : [9] Let $\left(K_{n}\right)_{n} \subset K$ such that $K$ is a compact subset of $X$, and $X$ is a separable Banach space. Then

$$
\overline{c o}\left(\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup K_{n}\right)=\cap_{N>0} \overline{c o}\left(\cup_{n \geq N} K_{n}\right) .
$$

Where co is the enveloppe convexe.

### 1.2.3 Lower Semicontinuous Mappings

Definition 1.2.10. Let $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ a multivalued map. If for every open $U$ of $Y$ the set $F_{+}^{-1}(U)$ is open in $X$ then $F$ is called lower semicontinuous(l.s.c.).

Now, we give the locally version of l.s.c.
Definition 1.2.11. Let $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ a multivalued map. $F$ is lower semicontinuous at the point $x$ if for every open set $V \subset Y$ such that $F(x) \cap$ $V \neq \emptyset$ there exists neighborhood $U_{x}$ of $x$ with the property $F\left(x^{\prime}\right) \cap V \neq \emptyset$ for all $x^{\prime} \in U_{x}$.

Remark 1.2.3. A multivalued map is called lower semicontinuous provided that it is lower semi continuous at every point $x \in X$.

Proposition 1.2.7. A map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is l.s.c. if and only if for every closed $A \subset Y$ the set $F^{-1}(A)$ is a closed subset of $X$.

Proposition 1.2.8. [29] The multimap $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is l.s.c. at the point $x \in X$ if and only if for every sequence $\left\{x_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subset X$ converge to $x$, then for each $y \in F(x)$ there exists a sequence $\left\{y_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}} \subset Y, y_{n} \in F\left(x_{n}\right)$, such that $y_{n}$ converge to $y$.
Proposition 1.2.9. - If $F, G: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ are two l.s.c., then $F \cup G$ : $X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is l.s.c. too.

- If $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ and $G: Y \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Z)$ are two l.s.c. then the composition $G \circ F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Z)$ is l.s.c. too, provided for every $x \in X$ the set $G(F(x))$ is closed.

We would like to stress that the intersection of two l.s.c. mappings is not l.s.c.

Example 1.2.1. Consider two multivalued mappings $F, G:[0, \pi] \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{2}\right)$ defined as follows:

$$
\begin{array}{r}
F(t)=\left\{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^{2}: y \geq 0 \text { and } x^{2}+y^{2} \leq 1\right\}, \text { for every } t \in[0, \pi] \\
G(t)=\left\{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^{2}: x=\lambda \cos t, y=\lambda \sin t, \lambda \in[-1,1]\right\}
\end{array}
$$

Then $F$ is a constant map and hence even continuous, $G$ is l.s.c. map but $F \cap G$ is not l.s.c. (to butter understand consider $t=0$ or $t=\pi$ ).

Definition 1.2.12. A subset $\mathcal{A}$ of $L^{1}(J, E)$ is decomposable if for all functions $u, v \in \mathcal{A}$ and measurable subset $N \subset J$, the function $u \chi_{N}+v \chi_{J-N} \in \mathcal{A}$, where $\chi$ stands for the characteristic function.

Definition 1.2.13. Let $Y$ be a separable metric space and let $N: Y \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{P}\left(L^{1}([a, b], X)\right)$ be a multivalued operator. We say that $N$ has property (BC) if

1) $N$ is lower semi-continuous (l.s.c.),
2) $N$ has nonempty closed and decomposable values.

Let $F:[a, b] \times X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(X)$ be a multivalued map with nonempty compact values. Assign to $F$ the multivalued operator

$$
\mathcal{F}: C([a, b], X) \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(L^{1}([a, b], X)\right)
$$

by letting

$$
\mathcal{F}(y)=\left\{w \in L^{1}([a, b], X): w(t) \in F(t, y(t)) \text { a.e. } t \in[a, b]\right\} .
$$

The operator $\mathcal{F}$ is called the Niemytzki operator associated with $F$.
Definition 1.2.14. Let $F:[a, b] \times X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(X)$ be a multivalued function with nonempty compact values. We say that $F$ is of lower semi-continuous type (l.s.c. type) if its associated Niemytzki operator $\mathcal{F}$ is lower semicontinuous and has nonempty closed and decomposable values.

### 1.2.4 Hausdorff Continuity

In all this subsection we assume that $(X, d)$ is a metric space
Definition 1.2.15. Consider the Hausdorff pseudo-metric distance

$$
H_{d}: \mathcal{P}(X) \times \mathcal{P}(X) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{+} \cup\{\infty\}
$$

defined by

$$
H_{d}(A, B)=\max \left\{H_{d}^{*}(A, B), H_{d}^{*}(B, A)\right\},
$$

where

$$
H_{d}^{*}(A, B)=\sup _{a \in A} d(a, B), H_{d}^{*}(B, A)=\sup _{b \in B} d(A, b)
$$

and

$$
d(A, b)=\inf _{a \in A} d(a, b), d(a, B)=\inf _{b \in B} d(a, b) .
$$

By convention, $H_{d}(\emptyset, \emptyset)=0$ and $H_{d}(A, \emptyset)=\infty$ for every $A \neq \emptyset, \inf \emptyset=0$. We can also define the Hausdorff distance in terms of neighborhoods of sets. Let $A \in \mathcal{P}(X)$ and $\varepsilon>0$ we define $\varepsilon-$ neighborhood of $A$ by

$$
A_{\varepsilon}=O_{\varepsilon}(A)=\{x \in X: d(x, A)<\varepsilon\} .
$$

We can easily prove that

$$
\cap_{\varepsilon>0} O_{\varepsilon}(A)=\bar{A} \text { and } O_{\varepsilon}\left(\cap_{i \in I} A_{i}\right)=\cup_{i \in I} O_{\varepsilon}\left(A_{i}\right) .
$$

## Proposition 1.2.10.

$$
H_{d}^{*}(A, B)=\inf \left\{\varepsilon>0: A \subset B_{\varepsilon}\right\}
$$

Lemma 1.2.6. Let $A, B \in \mathcal{P}_{c l}(X)$, then

$$
H_{d}(A, B)=\sup \{|d(x, A)-d(x, B)|: x \in X\} .
$$

Lemma 1.2.7. For all $A, B, C$ in $\mathcal{P}(X) \cup\{\emptyset\}$, the following properties are satisfied

- $H_{d}(A, B) \geq 0$ and $H_{d}(A, A)=0$.
- $H_{d}(A, B)=H_{d}(B, A)$.
- $H_{d}(A, B) \leq H_{d}(A, C)+H_{d}(C, B)$.
- $H_{d}(A, B)=0$ if and only if $\bar{A}=\bar{B}$.

Proposition 1.2.11. $\left(\mathcal{P}_{b, c l}(X), H_{d}\right)$ is a metric space, and $\left(\mathcal{P}_{c l}(X), H_{d}\right)$ is a generalized metric space.
Remark 1.2.4. $H_{d}$ is a generalized metric(pseudo-metric space)(i.e. $H_{d}$ satisfies all the conditions distance but in general $H_{d}(A, B) \nless \infty$ if we take $A=\mathbb{R}$ and $B=\{0\}$ we have $\left.H_{d}(A, B)=\infty\right)$.
Theorem 1.2.3. Let $(X, d)$ be a complete metric space, then $\left(\mathcal{P} c l(X), H_{d}\right)$ is a complete space too.

Definition 1.2.16. Given two metric spaces $X, Y$, a multivalued map $F$ : $X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is said to be $H_{d}$-continuous at some point $x_{0} \in X$ if

$$
\forall \varepsilon>0, \exists \delta: \forall x \in X: d\left(x, x_{0}\right) \leq \delta \Rightarrow H_{d}\left(F(x), F\left(x_{0}\right)\right)<\varepsilon
$$

The following facts result immediately from the above definitions.
Proposition 1.2.12. 1. $F$ is $\varepsilon-\delta$ u.s.c. at $x_{0}$ if and only if

$$
\forall \varepsilon>0, \exists \delta>0, \forall x \in B\left(x_{0}, \delta\right): H_{d}^{*}\left(F(x), F\left(x_{0}\right)\right)<\varepsilon
$$

2. $F$ is $\varepsilon-\delta$ l.c.s. at $x_{0}$ if and only if

$$
\forall \varepsilon>0, \exists \delta>0, \forall x \in B\left(x_{0}, \delta\right): H_{d}^{*}\left(F\left(x_{0}\right), F(x)\right)<\varepsilon
$$

In other words, $\varepsilon-\delta$ u.s.c. at $x_{0}$ means that $\lim _{x \rightarrow x_{0}} H_{d}^{*}\left(F(x), F\left(x_{0}\right)\right)=0$, $\varepsilon-\delta$ l.c.s. at $x_{0}$ means that $\lim _{x \rightarrow x_{0}} H_{d}^{*}\left(F\left(x_{0}\right), F(x)\right)=0$, and $\varepsilon-\delta$ continuity at $x_{0}$ means that $\lim _{x \rightarrow x_{0}} H_{d}\left(F(x), F\left(x_{0}\right)\right)=0$.
Corollary 1.2.1. $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is $H_{d}$-continuous at $x_{0} \in X$ if and only if $F$ is $\varepsilon-\delta$ u.s.c. at $x_{0}$ and $F$ is $\varepsilon-\delta$ l.c.s. at $x_{0}$.
Definition 1.2.17. Let $X, Y$ be metric spaces. A multivalued map $F: X \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{P}(Y)$ is said to be

- $H_{d}$-Lipschitz with constant $k>0$ if

$$
\forall x_{1}, x_{2} \in X, H_{d}\left(F\left(x_{1}\right), F\left(x_{2}\right)\right) \leq k d\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right)
$$

## Proposition 1.2.13.

$$
F H_{d}-\text { Lipschitz with constant } k \Rightarrow F H_{d}-\text { continuous. }
$$

### 1.3 Selection Theorems

The following definitions and the result can be found in [50, 41].
Theorem 1.3.1. \{Michael's selection theorem 1956(see [68])\} Let $X$ be a metric space, $E$ a Banach space and $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l, c v}(E)$ a l.s.c. map. Then there exists $f: X \rightarrow E$, a continuous selection of $F(f \subset F)$, i.e. $f(x) \in F(x)$ for every $x \in X$.

Corollary 1.3.1. Let $X$ be a metric space, $Y$ a separable Banach space, and $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l, c v}(Y)$ a l.s.c. multivalued map. Then $F$ admits a sequence of continuous selections $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \geq 1}$ such that for all $x \in X$

$$
F(x)=\overline{\left\{f_{n}(x)\right\}_{n \geq 1}} .
$$

Definition 1.3.1. We say that a map $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is $\sigma$-selectionable, if there exists a decreasing sequence of compact valued u.s.c. maps $F_{n}: X \rightarrow$ $\mathcal{P}(Y)$ satisfying:

1. $F_{n}$ has a continuous selection, for all $n \geq 0$,
2. $F(x)=\bigcap_{n} F_{n}(x)$, for all $x \in X$.

Definition 1.3.2. [9,25] Assume that $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ is a multi-valued map and $F_{n}: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y), n=1,2, \ldots$ is a sequence of multi-valued mappings such that:
$F_{n+1}(x) \subset F_{n}(x)$
$F(x)=\cap_{n \geq 0} F_{n}(x)$, for every $x \in X$ and $n=0,1,2, \ldots$.
We say that
$F$ is $\sigma-L$ - selectionable, provided $F_{n}$ is $L$ - selectionable for every $n$ (i.e for every $n$ there exists a Lipschitz continuous map such that $f_{n} \subset F_{n}$ )
$F$ is $\sigma-L L-$ selectionable, provided $F_{n}$ is $L L-$ selectionable for every $n$ (i.e for every $n$, there exists a locally Lipschitz continuous map such that $\left.f_{n} \subset F_{n}\right)$
$F$ is $\sigma-C a-$ selectionable, provided $F_{n}$ is $C a-$ selectionable for every $n$ (i.e for every $n$, there exists a Carathéodory map such that $f_{n} \subset F_{n}$ )
$F$ is $\sigma-m$ - selectionable, provided $F_{n}$ is $m$ - selectionable for every $n$ (i.e for every $n$, there exists a measurable map such that $f_{n} \subset F_{n}$ )
$F$ is $\sigma-c-$ selectionable, provided $F_{n}$ is $c-$ selectionable for every $n$ (i.e for every $n$, there exists a continuous map such that $f_{n} \subset F_{n}$ ).
$F$ is $\sigma-m L L-$ selectionable provided $F_{n}$ is $m L L-$ selectionable for every $n$ (i.e. for every $n=0,1,2, \ldots$, there exists a measurable-locally Lipchitz map $f_{n}:[a, b] \times X \rightarrow Y$ such that $\left.f_{n} \subset F_{n}\right)$.

Recall that a single-valued map $f:[a, b] \times X \rightarrow Y$ is said to be measurable-locally-Lipschitz ( $m L L$ ) if $f(\cdot, x)$ is measurable for every $x \in X$ and for every $x \in X$, there exists a neighborhood $V_{x}$ of $x \in X$ and an integrable function $L_{x}:[a, b] \rightarrow[0, \infty)$ such that

$$
d\left(f\left(t, x_{1}\right), f\left(t, x_{2}\right)\right) \leq L_{x}(t) d\left(x_{1}, x_{2}\right) \text { for every } t \in[a, b] \text { and } x_{1}, x_{2} \in V_{x}
$$

Lemma 1.3.1. Let $Y$ be a separable metric space and $F:[a, b] \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ a measurable multi-valued map with nonempty closed values. Then $F$ has a measurable selection.
Lemma 1.3.2. : Let $X$ be a Banach space. Let $F:[0, b] \times X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(X)$ is $L^{1}$-Caratheodory multifunction with $S_{F, y} \neq \emptyset$, let $\Gamma$ a continuous linear operator to $L^{1}([0, b], X)$ in $C([0, b], X)$, then the operator

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Gamma \circ S_{F}: C([0, b], X) & \longrightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(C([0, b], X)) \\
y & \longrightarrow\left(\Gamma \circ S_{F}\right)(y):=\Gamma\left(S_{F, y}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

has a closed graph in $C([0, b], X) \times C([0, b], X)$, where

$$
S_{F, y}=\left\{v \in L^{1}([0, b], X): v(t) \in F(t, y(t)) ; t \in[0, b]\right\} .
$$

Theorem 1.3.2. \{Kuratowski-Ryll-Nardzewski's selection theorem 1965\}
Let $Y$ be a separable complete space. Then every measurable $\varphi: \Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(Y)$ has a measurable selection.

Definition 1.3.3. A map $\varphi:[0, a] \times \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is called $u$-Carathéodory (resp. l-Carathéodory; resp. Carathéodory) if it satisfies:

1. $t \rightarrow \varphi(t, x)$ is measurable for every $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$,
2. $x \rightarrow \varphi(t, x)$ is u.s.c. (resp. l.s.c.; resp. continuous) for almost all $t \in[0, a]$,
3. $\|y\| \leq \ell(t)(1+\|x\|)$, for every $(t, x) \in[0, a] \times \mathbb{R}^{n}, y \in \varphi(t, x)$, where $\ell:[0, a] \rightarrow[0,+\infty)$ is an integrable function.

Theorem 1.3.3. \{Theorem of Cellina\}
Let $\varphi:[0, a] \times \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ be a multivalued map. If $\varphi(\cdot, x)$ is u.s.c. for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$ and $\varphi(t, \cdot)$ is l.s.c. for all $t \in[0, a]$, then $\varphi$ has a Carathéodory selection.

Theorem 1.3.4. [21](theorem of selection"Bressan-Colombo")
Let $X$ be a separable metric space, let $E$ be a Banach space. Then for all l.s.c. operator $N: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{f}\left(L^{1}(J, E)\right)$ with decomposable closed value has a continuous selection.

For more details on multivalued maps and the proof of the known results cited in this section we refer interested reader to the books of Deimling [29], Gorniewicz [50], Hu and Papageorgiou [47], Smirnov [82] and Tolstonogov [84].

### 1.4 Homologie

### 1.4.1 Some definition and property

Let $\mathcal{C}$ be an abelian category. For $\mathcal{C}$ may be the category of abelian groups or sheaves of abelian groups on a topological space.

Definition 1.4.1. A complex $C^{*}$ is a family $\left\{C^{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{Z}}$ of objects in $\mathcal{C}$, together with maps $d: C^{m} \rightarrow C^{m+1}$ such that $d \circ d=0$.

Definition 1.4.2. A morphism of complex $\Phi: C^{*} \rightarrow D^{*}$ is a family of maps $\Phi: C^{n} \rightarrow D^{n}$ for all $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ such that $\Phi \circ d=d \circ \Phi$.

The cohomology of a complex $C^{*}$ is defined as follows

$$
H^{n}\left(C^{*}\right)=\operatorname{ker}\left(d: C^{n} \rightarrow C^{n+1}\right) / \operatorname{image}\left(d: C^{n-1} \rightarrow C^{n}\right)
$$

Taking cohomology is an additive functor, i.e. $\Phi: C^{*} \rightarrow D^{*}$ induces a map $H^{n}(\Phi): H^{n}\left(C^{*}\right) \rightarrow H^{n}\left(D^{*}\right)$ for all $n \in \mathbb{Z}$, with

1. $H^{n}(i d)=i d$,
2. $H^{n}(\Phi \circ \psi)=H^{n}(\Phi) \circ H^{n}(\psi)$,
3. $H^{n}(\Phi+\psi)=H^{n}(\Phi)+H^{n}(\psi)$.

Definition 1.4.3. A morphism $\Phi: C^{*} \rightarrow D^{*}$ is called a quasi-isomorphism if $H^{n}(\Phi)$ is an isomorphism for all $n \in \mathbb{Z}$.
Definition 1.4.4. A complex $C^{*}$ is called acyclic if $H^{n}\left(C^{*}\right)=0$ for all $n \in \mathbb{Z}$, i.e. $0 \rightarrow C^{*}$ is a quasi-isomorphism.

If $F \rightarrow C^{0} \rightarrow C^{1} \rightarrow \cdots$ is an acyclic complex then $C^{0} \rightarrow C^{1} \rightarrow \cdots$ is called a resolution of $F$.

Definition 1.4.5. A morphism of complex $\Phi: C^{*} \rightarrow D^{*}$ is called null homotopic if there are maps $K: C^{n} \rightarrow D^{n-1}$ for all $n \in \mathbb{Z}$, such that

$$
\Phi=K \circ d+d \circ K
$$

Two morphism $\Phi: C^{*} \rightarrow D^{*}$ and $\psi: C^{*} \rightarrow D^{*}$ are called homotopic if $\Phi-\psi$ is null homotopic.

Proposition 1.4.1. If $\Phi$ and $\psi$ are homotopic then

$$
H^{n}(\Phi)=H^{n}(\psi) \forall n \in \mathbb{Z}
$$

Definition 1.4.6. Let $U=\left(U_{i}\right)_{i \in I}$ be an open covering of $X$. We define the Čech complex by

$$
C^{p}(U, F)=\amalg_{\left(i_{0}, \cdots, i_{p}\right) \in I^{p+1}} F\left(U_{i_{0}} \cap \cdots \cap U_{i_{p}}\right) \text { for all } p \geq 0 .
$$

The differential is

$$
\begin{aligned}
C^{p}(U, F) & \rightarrow C^{p+1}(U, F) \\
\delta(a)_{\left(i_{0}, \cdots, i_{p+1}\right)} & :=\sum_{k=0}^{p+1}(-1)^{k} a_{\left(i_{0}, \cdots, i_{p}\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We write

$$
Z^{p}(U, F)=\operatorname{ker}\left(\delta: C^{p}(U, F) \rightarrow C^{p+1}(U, F)\right),
$$

the elements of $Z^{p}(U, F)$ are called cycles.
Definition 1.4.7. The cohomology groups

$$
H^{i}(U, F):=H^{i}\left(C^{*}(U, F)\right)
$$

are called the Čech cohomology. They depend on the open covering and the sheaf $F$. Since $F$ is a sheaf we get

$$
H^{0}(U, F)=H^{0}(X, F)=\Gamma(X, F)
$$

Lemma 1.4.1. Let $U=\left(U_{i}\right)_{i \in I}$ be an open covering of $X$ with $U_{j}=X$ for some $j \in I$. Then $H^{p}(U, F)=0$ for $p>0$ and any sheaf $F$.

### 1.5 Topological and Geometric Background

First, we start with some notions from geometric topology. For details, we recommend [58,30,50]. In what follows $(X, d)$ and $\left(Y, d^{\prime}\right)$ stand for two metric spaces.
Definition 1.5.1. (Homotopic)
Let $f, g: X \longrightarrow Y$ be two continuous functions. We say that $f$ is homotopic to $g$ if there exists is a continuous function $h: X \times[0,1] \longrightarrow Y$ such that:
(1) $h(x, 0)=f(x) ; \forall x \in X$,
(2) $h(x, 1)=g(x) ; \forall x \in X$.

Definition 1.5.2. (Retract)
$A$ subset $A \subset X$ is called a retract of $X$ if there exists a continuous mapping $r: X \rightarrow A$ such that $r(x)=x, \forall x \in A$.
Definition 1.5.3. (Contractible)
$A$ set $A \subset X$ is called a contractible space provided there exists a continuous homotopy $h: A \times[0,1] \rightarrow A$ and $x_{0} \in A$ such that
(a) $h(x, 0)=x$, for every $x \in A$,
(b) $h(x, 1)=x_{0}$, for every $x \in A$,
i.e. if the identity map $A \longrightarrow A$ is homotopic to a constant map ( $A$ is homotopically equivalent to a one-point space).

Note that any closed convex subset of $X$ is contractible.
The following notion, strictly connected with extendability, was first introduced by K. Borsuk [19].
Definition 1.5.4. A space $X$ is called an absolute retract (in short $X \in$ $A R)$ provided that for every space $Y$, every closed subset $B \subseteq Y$ and any continuous map $f: B \rightarrow X$, there exists a continuous extension $\widetilde{f}: Y \rightarrow X$ of $f$ over $Y$, i.e. $f(x)=f(x)$ for every $x \in B$. In other words, for every space $Y$ and for any embedding $f: X \longrightarrow Y$, the set $f(X)$ is a retract of $Y$. If the set $f(X)$ is a retract of $U$ for every open neighborhood $U$ of $B$ in $Y$ we say that $X \in A N R$ and call $X$ to be an absolute neighborhood retract.

Definition 1.5.5. $\left(R_{\delta}-s e t\right)$
A compact nonempty metric space $X$ is called an $R_{\delta}$-set provided there exists a decreasing sequence of compact nonempty contractible metric spaces
$\left(X_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ such that

$$
X=\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} X_{n}
$$

For compact sets we have

$$
\text { Convexsets } \subset A R \subset \text { Contractible } \subset R_{\delta} .
$$

Definition 1.5.6. (Acyclic)
$A$ space $A$ is closed acyclic if
(a) $H_{0}(A)=\mathbb{Q}$,
(b) $H_{n}(A)=0$, for every $n>0$, where $H_{*}=\left\{H_{n}\right\}_{n \geq 0}$ is the Čech-homology functor with compact carriers and coefficients in the field of rationals $\mathbb{Q}$. In other words, a space $A$ is acyclic if the map $j:\{p\} \rightarrow X, j(p)=x_{0} \in A$, induces an isomorphism $j_{*}: H_{*}(\{p\}) \rightarrow H_{*}(A)$.
Lemma 1.5.1. [51] Let $X$ be a compact metric space, if $X$ is $R_{\delta}-$ set, then $X$ is an acyclic space.
Theorem 1.5.1. [50] (Theorem of Lasota York)
Let $E$ be a normal space, and $X$ a metric space, and let
$f: X \longrightarrow E$ a continuous map. Then for every $\varepsilon>0$ there exists a locally Lipschitz function $f_{\varepsilon}: X \longrightarrow E$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|f(x)-f_{\varepsilon}(x)\right\| \leq \varepsilon ; \forall x \in X \tag{1.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Definition 1.5.7. A map $f: X \rightarrow Y$ is propre, if it is continuous and the inverse image of a compact set is compact.

Theorem 1.5.2. :(Theorem of Browder and Gupta)
[20] Let $(E,\|\|$.$) a Banach spaca, and let f: X \longrightarrow E$ a propre map, and for every $\varepsilon>0$ we have a propre map $f_{\varepsilon}: X \longrightarrow E$, satisfied:
(i) $\left\|f_{\varepsilon}(x)-f(x)\right\|<\varepsilon$ for all $x \in X$.
(ii) For all $u \in E$ such that $\|u\| \leq \varepsilon$, the equation $f_{\varepsilon}(x)=u$ has a unique solution.
Then the set $S=f^{-1}(0)$ is $R_{\delta}$.

### 1.6 Fixed Point Theorems

Fixed point theory plays an important role in our existence results, therefore we state the following fixed point theorems.

### 1.6.1 Single Mappings Case

Theorem 1.6.1. (Schauder fixed point theorem)
Let $E$ be a Banach space, $C \subset E$ be a nonempty compact convex subset of $E$ and $N: C \rightarrow C$ be a continuous operator. Then $N$ has at least fixed point in C.

The compactness condition on $C$ is a very strong one and most of the problems in analysis do not have compact setting.
Theorem 1.6.2. (Granas-Schauder fixed point theorem)
If $X \in A R$ and $N: X \rightarrow X$ is a compact map, then $N$ has a fixed point.
Theorem 1.6.3. [58, 50](Nonlinear alternative of Leray and Schauder)
Let $X$ be a Banach space $C$ a convex subset of $X, U$ an open subset in $C$, and $N: U \rightarrow X$ is continuous and compact operator, then
(a) either $\exists u \in \partial U ; \exists \lambda \in(0,1)$ such that $u=\lambda N(u)$,
(b) or $N$ has a fixed point in $\bar{U}$.

Definition 1.6.1. Let $(X, d)$ and $\left(Y, d_{1}\right)$ be two metric spaces. Recall that a mapping $f: X \rightarrow Y$ is called contractive (or Banach contraction) provided there exists $\alpha \in[0,1)$ such that:

$$
\forall x, y \in X, d_{1}(f(x), f(y)) \leq \alpha d(x, y)
$$

Theorem 1.6.4. (Banach fixed point theorem)
Let $(X, d)$ be a complete metric space and let $f: X \rightarrow X$ be a contractive mapping. Then there exists exactly one point $\widetilde{x} \in X$ such that $f(\widetilde{x})=\widetilde{x}$.

Consider then the situation in which $N: X \rightarrow X$ is not necessarily a contraction mapping, but $N^{n}$ is a contraction for some $n$.

Example 1.6.1. Let $N:[0,2] \rightarrow[0,2]$ be defined by

$$
N(x)= \begin{cases}0, & \text { if } x \in[0,1], \\ 1, & \text { if } x \in(1,2]\end{cases}
$$

Then, $N^{2}(x)=0$ for all $x \in[0,2]$, and so, $N^{2}$ is a contraction on $[0,2]$. Note that $N$ is not continuous and thus not a contraction map.

In [22] Bryant extended Banach fixed point theorem as follows.

Theorem 1.6.5. Let $(X, d)$ be a complete metric space and let $N: X \rightarrow X$ be a mapping such that for some positive integer $n, N^{n}$ is contraction on $X$. Then, $N$ has a unique fixed point.

Next extension of Banach fixed point theorem is due Caccioppoli [24]
Theorem 1.6.6. Let $(X, d)$ be a complete metric space and let $N: X \rightarrow X$ be a mapping such that for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$., there exists a constant $c_{n} \geq 0$ such that

$$
d\left(N^{n}(x), N^{n}(y)\right) \leq c_{n} d(x, y), \text { for all } x, y \in X
$$

where $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} c_{n}<\infty$. Then, $N$ has a unique fixed point.
Theorem 1.6.7. [36](The Alternative of Frigon and Granas) Let E be a Fréchet space with a family of semi semi-normes $\left\{\|\cdot\|_{n}\right\}_{n \in N^{*}}, N: E \longrightarrow E$ a continuous operator, with

$$
E=\cap_{n \in N^{*}} E_{n}, \quad E_{n} \subset E_{n+1}, \quad \text { and } \quad\|\cdot\|_{n} \leq\|\cdot\|_{n+1}, \quad n \in \mathbb{N}
$$

assume that for all $n \in \mathbb{N}, \exists k_{n} \in(0,1)$ such that:

$$
\|N y-N x\|_{n} \leq k_{n}\|y-x\|_{n} ; \quad \forall n \in \mathbb{N}, \text { for all } x, y \in E_{n}
$$

$\mathcal{O}$ is a closed part in $E$. Then either,

1) there exists $\lambda \in(0,1): y=\lambda N y, \quad \forall y \in \partial \mathcal{O}$; or
2) there exists a unique $y \in \mathcal{O}$ such that $y=N y$.

Lemma 1.6.1. [5](Schauder-Tikhonov fixed point theorem)
Let $E$ be a locally convex space, $C$ a convex closed subset of $E$ and $N: C \rightarrow C$ a continuous, compact map. Then $N$ has at least one fixed point in $C$.

### 1.6.2 Multivalued Mappings Case

The question here is to solve the following abstract inclusions:

$$
x \in F(x)
$$

where $F: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(X)$ be a given multivalued operator.

Theorem 1.6.8. (Nonlinear Alternative of Leray-Schauder)
Let $X$ be a Frechet space and $N: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l, c v}(X)$ be a completely continuous, u.s.c. multivalued map. Then one of the following conditions holds:
(a) $N$ has at least one fixed point in $X$,
(b) the set $M:=\{x \in X, x \in \lambda N(x), \lambda \in(0,1)\}$ is unbounded

Lemma 1.6.2. : We let $X$ be a generalised Banach space. $C$ a convex subset of $X, U$ an open subset in $C$, and $F: U \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(X)$ is u.s.c, compact multifunction, then
(a) either $\exists u \in \partial U ; \exists \lambda \in] 0,1[$ such that $u \in \lambda F(u)$,
(b) or $F$ has a fixed point in $\bar{U}$.

Definition 1.6.2. Let $E$ be a Fréchet space with the topology generated by a family of semi-norms $\|.\|_{n}$ and corresponding distances $d_{n}(x, y)=\| x-$ $y \|_{n}(n \in \mathbb{N})$. A multivalued map $F: E \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(E)$ is called an admissible contraction with constant $\left\{k_{n}\right\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ if for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$, there exists $k_{n} \in(0,1)$ such that
(a) $H_{d_{n}}(F(x), F(y)) \leq k_{n}\|x-y\|_{n}$ for all $x, y \in E$, where $H_{d}$ is the Hausdorff distance,
(b) for every $x \in E$ and every $\varepsilon>0$, there exists $y \in F(x)$ such that

$$
\|x-y\|_{n} \leq d_{n}(x, F(x))+\varepsilon, \forall n \in \mathbb{N} .
$$

$A$ subset $A \subset E$ is bounded if for every $n \in \mathbb{N}$, there exists $M_{n}>0$ such that $\|x\|_{n} \leq M_{n}$, for every $x \in A$.
Lemma 1.6.3. Let $E$ be a Fréchet space, $U \subset E$ an open neighborhood of the origin, and let $N: \bar{U} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(E)$ be a bounded admissible multivalued contraction. Then one of the following statements holds:
(a) N has a fixed point,
(b) there exists $\lambda \in[0,1)$ and $x \in \partial U$ such that $x \in \lambda N(x)$.

## Chapter 2

## Cauchy problem for impulsive ordinary differential equations on unbounded domain

In this chapter, we treate the existence and the uniqueness of solutions to a Cauchy problem for impulsive ordinary differential equations on an unbounded interval $[0,+\infty)$. We also investigate some topological and geometric properties of the solutions set, more precisely consider the following impulsive problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{lc}
\dot{y}(t)=f(t, y(t)), & t \in[0,+\infty) /\left\{t_{1}, \cdots\right\}  \tag{2.1}\\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), & k=1,2,3, \cdots \\
y(0)=a, & a \in \mathbb{R}^{n},
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\ldots t_{k}<t_{k+1}, \ldots, \lim _{k \rightarrow \infty} t_{k}=\infty, f:[0,+\infty) \times$ $\mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$ is Carathéodory function, and $I_{k} \in C\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right), y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} y\left(t_{k}+\right.$ $h), y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{-}} y\left(t_{k}-h\right)$.

### 2.1 Existence and Uniqueness

Let $J_{k}=\left(t_{k}, t_{k+1}\right], k \in \mathbb{N}^{*}, J_{0}=\left[0, t_{0}\right]$, and let $y_{k}$ be the restriction of a function $y$ to $J_{k}$. In order to define solutions for problem (2.1), consider the spaces:

$$
P C=\left\{\begin{array}{cl}
y:[0,+\infty) \longrightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}: & y_{k} \in C\left(J_{k}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right), y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) \text {and } y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right) \\
\text {exist and satisfy } \quad y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=y\left(t_{k}\right), k \in \mathbb{N}
\end{array}\right\}
$$

and

$$
P C_{b}=\left\{y \in P C:\|y\|_{P C_{b}}<\infty\right\}
$$

endowed with the norm

$$
\|y\|_{P C_{b}}=\sup _{t \in[0, \infty)}\|y(t)\|,
$$

$P C_{b}$ is a Banach space.
Definition 2.1.1. A function $y \in P C \cap \cup_{k=1}^{m} A C\left(J_{k}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is a solution of the problem (2.1) if and only if

$$
y(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \quad t \in[0, \infty) .
$$

Our first main result is the existence and uniqueness of the problem (2.1) in $P C_{b}$.
Theorem 2.1.1. [79] Suppose that there exists $p \in L^{1}\left([0,+\infty), \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that:
$\|f(t, y)-f(t, x)\| \leq p(t)\|y-x\|$, for all $x, y \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$, and almost all elements $t \in[0, \infty)$, and there exist a positives real numbers $c_{k}>0 ; k \in \mathbb{N}$ such that:

$$
\left\|I_{k}(y)-I_{k}(x)\right\| \leq c_{k}\|y-x\|, \text { for every } \quad x, y \in \mathbb{R}^{n}
$$

and

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\|<+\infty, \quad \int_{0}^{+\infty}\|f(s, 0)\| d s<\infty
$$

If $\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}<1$, then the problem (2.1) has a unique solution on $[0, \infty)$.

Proof. Consider the application

$$
\begin{aligned}
N: P C_{b} & \longrightarrow P C_{b} \\
y & \longrightarrow N y,
\end{aligned}
$$

defined by

$$
N y(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \quad t \in[0, \infty) .
$$

Step $1 N$ is well defined
Let $y \in P C_{b}$, we have

$$
N y(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \quad t \in[0, \infty)
$$

we will prove that $N y \in P C_{b}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|N y(t)\| & \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{+\infty}\|f(s, y(s))-f(s, 0)\| d s+\int_{0}^{+\infty}\|f(s, 0)\| d s \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{k}(0)\right\|+\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\| \\
& \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{+\infty} p(s)\|y(s)\| d s+\int_{0}^{+\infty}\|f(s, 0)\| d s \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\| \\
& \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{+\infty} p(s)\|y\|_{P C_{b}} d s+\int_{0}^{+\infty}\|f(s, 0)\| d s \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}\|y\|_{P C_{b}}+\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\|<\infty .
\end{aligned}
$$

Step $2 N$ is contractive
We let $y_{1}, y_{2}$ in $P C_{b}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N y_{1}(t)-N y_{2}(t)\right\| & \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|f\left(s, y_{1}(s)\right)-f\left(s, y_{2}(s)\right)\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{k}\left(y_{1}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{k}\left(y_{2}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq \int_{0}^{t} p(s)\left\|y_{1}(s)-y_{2}(s)\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}\left\|y_{1}\left(t_{k}\right)-y_{2}\left(t_{k}\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \int_{0}^{t} \tau \frac{1}{\tau} e^{\tau P(s)} e^{-\tau P(s)} p(s)\left\|y_{1}(s)-y_{2}(s)\right\| d s \\
& +e^{\tau P(t)} e^{-\tau P(t)} \sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}\left\|y_{1}\left(t_{k}\right)-y_{2}\left(t_{k}\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \frac{1}{\tau}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \tau p(s) e^{\tau P(s)} d s\right)\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|_{*}+e^{\tau P(t)}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}\right)\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|_{*} \\
& \leq \frac{1}{\tau}\left(e^{\tau P(t)}\right)\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|_{*}+e^{\tau P(t)}\left(\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}\right)\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|_{*},
\end{aligned}
$$

then

$$
\left\|N y_{1}-N y_{2}\right\|_{*} \leq\left(\frac{1}{\tau}+\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}\right)\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|_{*}
$$

where

$$
\|x\|_{*}=\sup _{t \geq 0} e^{-\tau P(t)}\|x(t)\|, \quad P(t)=\int_{0}^{t} p(s) d s
$$

by assumption we have $\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}<1$, so there exists $\varepsilon$ in $(0,1)$ such that

$$
\varepsilon+\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}<1
$$

if we take $\tau=\frac{1}{\varepsilon}$, we obtain that $N$ is contractive, hence by the theorem 1.6.4 the problem (2.1) has an unique solution.

Next, we present an existence and uniqueness result of the problem (2.1) in the following Fréchet space $P C=\cap_{m \in \mathbb{N}} P C_{m}$ such that

$$
P C_{m}=P C\left(\left[0, t_{m}\right], \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)
$$

- $\left(P C_{m},\|\cdot\|_{m}\right)$ is a Banach space endowed with the norm $\|\cdot\|_{m}$ such that

$$
\|y\|_{m}=\sup _{t \in\left[0, t_{m}\right]}\|y(t)\|,
$$

and

$$
\begin{array}{r}
P C_{1} \subset P C_{2} \subset P C_{3} \subset \cdots \\
\|\cdot\|_{1} \leq\|\cdot\|_{2} \leq\|\cdot\|_{3} \leq \cdots
\end{array}
$$

- $P C$ is a Fréchet space for the family of semi-norms $\left\{\|\cdot\|_{m}\right\}_{m \in \mathbb{N}}$.

Now, we consider the following hypotheses:
$\left(\mathcal{A}_{1}\right)$ for all $R>0$; there exists $\ell_{R} \in L_{\text {loc }}^{1}\left([0,+\infty), \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \|f(t, y)-f(t, x)\| \leq \quad \ell_{R}(t)\|y-x\| ; \text { almost all elements } x, y \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \\
& \|y\| \leq R,\|x\| \leq R \quad ; \quad \forall t \in[0,+\infty)
\end{aligned}
$$

$\left(\mathcal{A}_{2}\right)$ there exist $c_{k}>0 ; k \in \mathbb{N}$ such that
$\left\|I_{k}(y)-I_{k}(x)\right\| \leq c_{k}\|y-x\|$, for all $x, y \in \mathbb{R}^{n}, \quad$ and all $t \in[0, \infty)$, with

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}<1
$$

$\left(\mathcal{A}_{3}\right)$ there exist $p \in L_{l o c}^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ and $\psi \in C([0, \infty),(0, \infty))$ such that $\|f(t, y(t))\| \leq p(t) \psi(\|y(t)\|) ;$ for all $t \in[0, \infty)$, and all $y \in C\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, with

$$
\int_{\|a\|}^{\infty} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}=\infty
$$

Theorem 2.1.2. [79] Assume $\left(\mathcal{A}_{1}\right)-\left(\mathcal{A}_{3}\right)$ are satisfied. Then the problem (2.1) has an unique solution on $[0,+\infty)$.

Proof. Consider the operator $N: P C \longrightarrow P C$ defined by

$$
(N y)(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) ; \quad t \in[0, \infty)
$$

We let $y \in P C, \lambda \in(0,1)$, such that $y=\lambda N y$, then

$$
y(t)=\lambda\left(a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) ; t \in\left[0, t_{m}\right]
$$

we can prove that there exists $M_{m}>0$ such that

$$
\|y\|_{m} \leq M_{m} .
$$

Let

$$
\mathcal{O}=\left\{y \in P C:\|y\|_{m} \leq M_{m}+1\right\}
$$

- $\mathcal{O}$ is closed
- $N: P C_{m} \longrightarrow P C_{m}$ is contractive $\forall m \in \mathbb{N}$.

Let $y_{1}, y_{2} \in P C_{m}$, we have

$$
\left\|N y_{1}-N y_{2}\right\|_{P C_{m}} \leq\left(\frac{1}{\tau}+\sum_{k=1}^{m} c_{k}\right)\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|_{P C_{m}}
$$

where

$$
\|y\|_{P C_{m}}=\sup _{t \in\left[0, t_{m}\right]} e^{-\tau P(t)}\|y(t)\|, \quad P(t)=\int_{0}^{t} p(s) d s
$$

so, $N: \mathcal{O} \longrightarrow P C$ is contractive. Then by the alternative of Frigon and Granas (theorem 1.6.7), either,

1. there exists $\lambda \in(0,1): y=\lambda N y$, for all $y \in \partial \mathcal{O}$; or
2. there exists unique $y \in \mathcal{O}$ such that $y=N y$.

Assume that $\exists \lambda \in(0,1): y=\lambda N y$, for all $y \in \partial \mathcal{O}$, if $y \in \partial \mathcal{O} \Longrightarrow\|y\|_{m}=M_{m}+1$, we also have

$$
\begin{aligned}
y=\lambda N y & \Longrightarrow\|y\|_{m} \leq\|\lambda N y\|_{m} \\
& \Longrightarrow M_{m}+1 \leq M_{m}, \quad \text { contradiction. }
\end{aligned}
$$

Then there exists unique $y \in \mathcal{O}$ such that $y=N y$.

### 2.2 Solution sets

In this section, we present an existence result, compactness and $R_{\delta}$ solution sets of the problem (2.1).

The following compactness criterion on unbounded domains is a simple extension of a compactness criterion in $P C_{b}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ (see [10, 26]).

Lemma 2.2.1. Let $C \subset P C_{b}$. Then $C$ is relatively compact if it satisfies the following conditions:
(a) $C$ is uniformly bounded in $P C_{\ell}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$.
(b) The functions belonging to $C$ are almost equicontinuous on $\mathbb{R}_{+}$, i.e. equicontinuous on every compact interval of $\mathbb{R}^{+}$.
(c) The functions from $C$ are equiconvergent, that is, given $\varepsilon>0$, there corresponds $T(\varepsilon)>0$ such that $\left|x\left(\tau_{1}\right)-x\left(\tau_{2}\right)\right|<\varepsilon$ for any $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2} \geq T(\varepsilon)$ and $x \in C$.

Theorem 2.2.1. [79] Let $f:[0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$ be a Carathéodory function. Assume that the following conditions
$\left(\mathcal{A}_{4}\right)$ There exist $c_{k}, d_{k}>0$ such that

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}<1 \text { et } \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}<\infty
$$

with

$$
\left\|I_{k}(x)\right\| \leq c_{k}\|x\|+d_{k}, \text { for all } x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}, k \in \mathbb{N} .
$$

$\left(\mathcal{A}_{5}\right)$ There is a continuous non decreasing function $\psi:[0, \infty) \longrightarrow(0, \infty)$ and $p \in L^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that
$\|f(t, x)\| \leq p(t) \psi(\|x\|)$, for almost all elements $t \in[0, \infty)$ and all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$, with

$$
\int_{0}^{+\infty} m(s) d s<\int_{c}^{+\infty} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}
$$

where

$$
m(s)=\frac{p(s)}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}} \text { and } c=\frac{\|a\|+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty} c_{k}} .
$$

Then the problem (2.1) has at least one solution. Moreover the solution set is compact, $R_{\delta}$, acyclic, and the solution operator $S: a \rightarrow S(a)$ is u.s.c.

## Proof.

- Existence solutions:

Consider the operator $N: P C_{b}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow P C_{b}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ defined by

$$
N y(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in[0, \infty)
$$

We show that $N$ satisfies all the conditions of theorem 1.6.3 on $P C_{b}$.
Step $1 N$ is well defined
Let $y \in P C_{b}$ then, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
N y(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in[0, \infty) \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|N y(t)\| & \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left(c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+d_{k}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

so

$$
\|N y\|_{P C_{b}} \leq\|a\|+\psi\left(\|y\|_{P C_{b}}\right) \int_{0}^{\infty} p(s) d s+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(c_{k}\|y\|_{P C_{b}}+d_{k}\right)<\infty .
$$

Step $2 N$ is continuous
Let $\left(y_{n}\right)_{n}$ a sequence in $P C_{b}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ such that $y_{n} \longrightarrow y$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, it suffices to prove that $N y_{n} \longrightarrow N y$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$.
For all $t \in[0, \infty)$, we have

$$
N y_{n}(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f\left(s, y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N y_{n}(t)-N y(t)\right\| & \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|f\left(s, y_{n}(s)\right)-f(s, y(s))\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{m}\left\|I_{k}\left(y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|,
\end{aligned}
$$

we have, $I_{k}, k=1, \cdots, m$ are continuous functions, and $f$ is $L^{1}$-Carathéodory function. The Lebesgue dominated convergence theorem implies that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N y_{n}-N y\right\|_{P C_{b}} & \leq \int_{0}^{+\infty}\left\|f\left(s, y_{n}(s)\right)-f(s, y(s))\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left\|I_{k}\left(y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \longrightarrow 0 \text { when } n \longrightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

so, $N$ is continuous.
Step $3 N$ is compact
Let $r>0, B_{r}:=\left\{y \in P C:\|y\|_{P C_{b}} \leq r\right\}$, for to prove that $N\left(B_{r}\right)$ is relatively compact we use the lemma 2.2.1.

- $N\left(B_{r}\right)$ is uniformly bounded in $P C_{b}$.

Let $y \in B_{r}$, then we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
N y(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f\left(s, y(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in[0,+\infty)\right. \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|N y(t)\| & \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left(c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+d_{k}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

so

$$
|N y|_{P C_{b}} \leq\|a\|+\psi(r) \int_{0}^{\infty} p(s) d s+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left(c_{k} r+d_{k}\right)
$$

- $N\left(B_{r}\right)$ is equicontinuous in $P C_{b}$.

For each $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2} \in[0, \infty), \tau_{1}<\tau_{2}$, and $y \in B_{r}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N y\left(\tau_{2}\right)-N y\left(\tau_{1}\right)\right\| & \leq \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \psi(r) \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) d s \\
& +\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left(c_{k} r+d_{k}\right) \rightarrow 0 \text { when } \tau_{2} \rightarrow \tau_{1} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, we proved the equicontinuity in the case where $\tau_{1} \neq t_{i}$ and $\tau_{2} \neq t_{i}, i=1, \ldots$.

If $\tau_{1}=t_{i}^{-}$, let $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ such that $\left\{t_{j}: j \neq i\right\} \cap\left[t_{i}-\varepsilon_{0}, t_{i}+\varepsilon_{0}\right]=\emptyset$. Then for all $0<\varepsilon<\varepsilon_{0}$, we have

$$
\left\|N y\left(t_{i}\right)-N y\left(t_{i}-\varepsilon\right)\right\| \leq \int_{t_{i}-\varepsilon}^{t_{i}}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s \leq \psi(r) \int_{t_{i}-\varepsilon}^{t_{i}} p(s) d s
$$

The terms in the right-hand side tend to zero as $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$.
In the same way we have also the equicontinuity if $t_{2}=t_{i}^{+}(i=1, \ldots)$.

- $N\left(B_{r}\right)$ is equiconvergent at $\infty$

We show that for all $\varepsilon>0$, there exists $T_{\varepsilon}>0$ such that

$$
\|N y(t)-N y(\infty)\| \leq \varepsilon \text { for all } t \geq T_{\varepsilon} \text { and all } y \in B_{r},
$$

let $y \in B_{r}$, then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|N y(t)-N y(\infty)\| & \leq \int_{t}^{\infty}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s+\sum_{t \leq t_{k}<\infty}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \psi(r) \int_{t}^{\infty} p(s) d s+\sum_{t \leq t_{k}<\infty}\left(c_{k} r+d_{k}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

as $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}<\infty, \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}<\infty$ and $p \in L^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$, so there exist $k_{0}$ and $T_{\varepsilon}>0$ such that

$$
\sum_{k=k_{0}}^{\infty}\left(c_{k} r+d_{k}\right) \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{2}
$$

and

$$
\int_{t}^{\infty} p(s)<\frac{\varepsilon}{2 \psi(r)}, \forall t \geq T_{\varepsilon}
$$

then

$$
\|N y(t)-N y(\infty)\| \leq \varepsilon, \forall t \geq \max \left(k_{0}, T_{\varepsilon}\right)
$$

Then $N\left(B_{r}\right)$ is equiconvergent. Hence by Lemma 2.2.1, the operator $N$ is compact.

Step 4 A priori estimates.
Let $y \in P C_{b}$ such that $y=\lambda N y$, et $0<\lambda<1$, then
$y(t)=\lambda\left(a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right)\right)$, for $t \in[0, \infty)$,
and

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left(c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+d_{k}\right)
$$

let $\alpha(t)=\sup \{\|y(s)\|: s \in[0, t]\}$, we get

$$
\alpha(t) \leq\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\alpha(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left(c_{k} \alpha(t)+d_{k}\right),
$$

then

$$
\alpha(t) \leq \frac{1}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}\left(\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\alpha(s)) d s+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}\right)
$$

Thus

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq \alpha(t) \leq \beta(t), t \in[0,+\infty)
$$

where

$$
\beta(t)=\frac{1}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}\left(\|a\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\alpha(s)) d s+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}\right)
$$

hence

$$
\beta(0)=\frac{\|a\|+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}} \text { and } \beta^{\prime}(t)=\frac{p(t) \psi(\alpha(t))}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}} \leq \frac{p(t) \psi(\beta(t))}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}
$$

By $\left(\mathcal{A}_{5}\right)$, we have for all $t \in[0, \infty)$

$$
\int_{\beta(0)}^{\beta(t)} \frac{d s}{\psi(s)} \leq \frac{1}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}} \int_{0}^{\infty} p(s) d s<\int_{\beta(0)}^{\infty} \frac{d s}{\psi(s)}
$$

then

$$
\beta(t) \leq \Gamma^{-1}\left(\frac{\|p\|_{L^{1}}}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}\right), \text { for all } t \in[0, \infty),
$$

where $\Gamma(z)=\int_{\beta(0)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$.
Consequently

$$
\|y\|_{P C_{b}} \leq \Gamma^{-1}\left(\frac{\|p\|_{L^{1}}}{1-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}\right):=\widetilde{M}
$$

consider the set

$$
U:=\left\{y \in P C_{b}:\|y\|_{P C_{b}}<\widetilde{M}+1\right\} .
$$

So, the operator $N: U \rightarrow P C_{b}$ is completely continuous. From theorem 1.6.3, we deduce that $N$ has a fixed point which is a solution of problem (2.1).

- $S(a)$ is compact.

Let
$S(a)=\left\{y \in P C_{b}: y\right.$ solution of the problem (2.1) and $\left.y(0)=a\right\}$,
as in step 3 , we can prove that, there exists $\widetilde{M}>0$ such that, for all $y \in S(a)$, we have

$$
\|y\|_{P C_{b}} \leq \widetilde{M}
$$

Since $N$ is completely continuous, then $N(S(a))$ is relatively compact in $P C_{b}$,
let $y \in S(a)$; then $y=N(y)$ so $S(a) \subset \overline{N(S(a))}$,
let $\left\{y_{n}: n \in N\right\} \subset S(a)$ such that $\left(y_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges to $y$. Then for all $n \in \mathbb{N}$, we have

$$
y_{n}(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f\left(s, y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \quad t \in[0, \infty) .
$$

Then

$$
y_{n}(t)=\left(N y_{n}\right)(t), \quad t \in[0, \infty)
$$

by the continuity of $N$, we obtain

$$
y_{n}(t)=N\left(y_{n}(t)\right) \rightarrow N(y(t)), \text { as } n \rightarrow \infty,
$$

then

$$
y(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in[0, \infty) .
$$

So, $y \in S(a)$, this implies that $S(a)$ is closed, hence, we deduce that $S(a)$ is compact in $P C_{b}$.

- The solution set is $R_{\delta}$.

It is clear that, $\operatorname{Fix} N=S(a)$, and by the previous step 4, there exists $\widetilde{M}>0$ such that for every $y \in S(a)$, we have

$$
\|y\|_{P C_{b}} \leq \widetilde{M}
$$

let $\tilde{f}:[0, \infty) \times R^{n} \rightarrow R^{n}$ be a map defined by

$$
\widetilde{f}(t, x)=\left\{\begin{array}{cc}
f(t, x) & \text { if }\|x\| \leq \widetilde{M} \\
f\left(t, \frac{\widetilde{M} x}{\|x\|}\right) & \text { if }\|x\| \geq \widetilde{M}
\end{array}\right.
$$

and the function $\widetilde{I}_{k}: \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$ defined by

$$
\widetilde{I}_{k}(y(t))=\left\{\begin{array}{cl}
I_{k}(x) & \text { if }\|x\| \leq \widetilde{M} \\
I_{k}\left(\frac{\widetilde{M} x \|}{\|x\|}\right) & \text { if }\|x\| \geq \widetilde{M}
\end{array}\right.
$$

$f$ is $L^{1}$-Carathéodory, then $\tilde{f}$ is also $L^{1}$-Carathéodory, and there exist $h \in L^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|\widetilde{f}(t, x)\| \leq h(t) ; \quad \text { a.e. } t \in[0, \infty) ; \quad \text { and } \quad x \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

consider the following modified problem

$$
\dot{y}(t)=\widetilde{f}(t, y(t)), \quad t \in[0, \infty) /\left\{t_{1}, \cdots, t_{m}\right\}
$$

$$
\begin{gathered}
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=\widetilde{I}_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), k=1,2, \cdots \\
y(0)=a .
\end{gathered}
$$

We can easily prove that FixN $=$ Fix $\widetilde{N}$, where $\tilde{N}: P C_{b}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \longrightarrow$ $P C_{b}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widetilde{N}(y)(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} \widetilde{f}(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} \widetilde{I}_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \quad t \in[0, \infty) . \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

By inequality (2.4) and continuity of $I_{k}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\tilde{N}(y)\|_{P C} & \leq\|a\|+\|h\|_{L^{1}}+\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left(c_{k}\|y\|_{P C_{b}}+d_{k}\right) \\
& \leq\|a\|+\|h\|_{L^{1}}+\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left(c_{k} \widetilde{M}+d_{k}\right):=r,
\end{aligned}
$$

then $\widetilde{N}$ is uniformly bounded.
We can easily prove that the function $\mathcal{M}$ defined by $\mathcal{M}(y)=y-\widetilde{N}(y)$ is a propre function. Also we have $\widetilde{N}$ is compact, so by the theorem of Lasota Yorke 1.5.1, we can easily prove that the conditions of Theorem 1.5.2 are satisfied, then the set $\mathcal{M}^{-1}(0)=$ Fix $\widetilde{N}=S(a)$ is $R_{\delta}$, and it is also acyclic and those by the lemma (1.5.1).

- The solution operator $S$ is u.s.c.

1. The graph of $S$ is closed.

First we show that $S$ has a closed graph. Let $G_{S}$ be a graph of $S$ defined by

$$
G_{S}=\left\{(x, y) \in \mathbb{R}^{n} \times P C \mid y \in S(x)\right\} .
$$

Let $\left(\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)\right)_{q}$ be a sequence in $G_{S}$, and let $\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right) \rightarrow(x, y)$ when $q \rightarrow \infty$.
As $y_{q} \in S\left(x_{q}\right)$, then we have

$$
y_{q}(t)=x_{q}+\int_{0}^{t} f\left(s, y_{q}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y_{q}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in[0, \infty),
$$

let

$$
Z(t)=x+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \quad t \in[0, \infty),
$$

let $t \in[0, \infty)$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|y_{q}(t)-Z(t)\right\| & \leq\left\|x_{n}-x\right\|+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|f\left(s, y_{q}(s)\right)-f(s, y(s))\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{k}\left(y_{q}(t)\right)-I_{k}(y(t))\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|x_{n}-x\right\|+\int_{0}^{+\infty}\left\|f\left(s, y_{q}(s)\right)-f(s, y(s))\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{+\infty}\left\|I_{k}\left(y_{q}(t)\right)-I_{k}(y(t))\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

by the dominated convergence theorem of Lebesgue, we have

$$
\left\|y_{q}(t)-Z(t)\right\| \longrightarrow 0 \text { when } q \longrightarrow \infty .
$$

Hence, $\lim _{q \longrightarrow 0} y_{q}=y=Z \in S(x)$.
2. $S$ transforms every bounded set in a relatively compact set Let $r>0, B_{r}:=\left\{y \in P C_{b}:\|y\| \leq r\right\}$.
(a) $S\left(B_{r}\right)$ is uniformly bounded.

Let $y \in S\left(B_{r}\right)$, then there exists $x \in B_{r}$ such that

$$
y(t)=x+\int_{0}^{t} f(s, y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in[0, \infty) .
$$

As in step 4 , we can prove that there exists $\widetilde{M}>0$ such that

$$
\|y\|_{P C_{b}} \leq \widetilde{M}
$$

(b) $S\left(B_{r}\right)$ is equicontinuous.

We let $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2} \in[0,+\infty), \tau_{1}<\tau_{2}$, and $y \in B_{r}$, then we have

$$
\left\|N y\left(\tau_{2}\right)-N y\left(\tau_{1}\right)\right\| \leq \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left(c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+d_{k}\right) \\
& \leq \psi(\widetilde{M}) \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) d s \\
& +\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left(c_{k} \widetilde{M}+d_{k}\right) \rightarrow 0 \text { when } \tau_{1} \rightarrow \tau_{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

(c) $S\left(B_{r}\right)$ is equiconvergent at $\infty$.
i.e. for all $\varepsilon>0$, there exist $T_{\varepsilon}>0$ such that $\|y(t)-y(\infty)\| \leq$ $\varepsilon$ for all $t \geq T_{\varepsilon}$ and all $y \in S(B)$.
We take $y \in S(B)$ then there exists $x \in B$, and we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|y(t)-y(\infty)\| & \leq \int_{t}^{\infty}\|f(s, y(s))\| d s+\sum_{t \leq t_{k}<\infty}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \int_{t}^{\infty} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s+\sum_{t \leq t_{k}<\infty}\left(c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+d_{k}\right) \\
& \leq \psi(\widetilde{M}) \int_{t}^{\infty} p(s) d s \\
& +\sum_{t \leq t_{k}<\infty}\left(c_{k} \widetilde{M}+d_{k}\right) \rightarrow 0 \text { when } t \rightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

So, the set $\overline{S\left(B_{r}\right)}$ is compact, hence we obtain that the operator $S$ is locally compact, and $S$ has a closed graph, then $S$ is u.s.c.

### 2.3 An Example

Consider the problem:

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
y^{\prime}=\frac{1}{100}(1+y)^{\frac{2}{3}}, \quad t \in J=[0, \infty), t \neq k  \tag{2.6}\\
\Delta y(k)=\frac{1}{8^{k}}|y(k)|, \quad k \in \mathbb{N} \\
y(0)=a \in \mathbb{R} \\
\quad f(t, x)=\frac{1}{100}(1+x)^{\frac{2}{3}}
\end{array}\right.
$$

$$
I_{k}(x)=\frac{1}{8^{k}}|x| k \in \mathbb{N}
$$

For every $x \in \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$
|f(t, x)| \leq \frac{1}{100}\left(1+\frac{2}{3}|x|\right)
$$

and

$$
\int_{1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{100\left(1+\frac{2}{3} u\right)} d u=\infty
$$

Hence the condition $\left(\mathcal{A}_{5}\right)$ holds
Also for all $u, \bar{u}, v, \bar{v} \in \mathbb{R}^{+}$, we have

$$
\left|I_{k}(u)-I_{k}(\bar{u})\right| \leq \frac{1}{8^{k}}|u-\bar{u}|, k=1,2, \cdots
$$

and

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{8^{k}}<1
$$

Thus $\left(\mathcal{A}_{4}\right)$ holds.

## Chapter 3

## Impulsive functional differential inclusions on unbounded domain

Consider the problem

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
\left.\frac{d}{d t}\left[y(t)-g\left(t, y_{t}\right)\right)\right] & \in F\left(t, y_{t}\right), \text { a.e. } t \in J /\left\{t_{1}, t_{2}, \ldots\right\},  \tag{3.1}\\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), \quad k=1,2, \ldots, \\
y(t) & =\phi(t), t \in[-r, 0]
\end{align*}\right.
$$

where $0<r<\infty, 0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\ldots<t_{m}<t_{m+1}<\ldots, J:=[0, \infty)$, $F: J \times D \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is a multifunction, $g: J \times D \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$ is a single-valued function, $\quad \lim _{t \rightarrow t_{k}^{+}} g(t, \psi)=\lim _{t \rightarrow t_{k}^{-}} g(t, \psi)=g\left(t_{k}, \psi\right), \psi \in D=C\left([-r, 0], \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$, $\phi \in D$.
The functions $I_{k} \in C\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ characterize the jump of the solutions at impulse points $t_{k}(k=1, \ldots, m)$, and $\left.\Delta y\right|_{t=t_{k}}=y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)$. The notations $y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} y\left(t_{k}+h\right)$, and $y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} y\left(t_{k}-h\right)$ stand for the right and the left limits of the function $y$ at $t=t_{k}$, respectively.
For any function $y$ defined on $[-r, \infty)$ and any $t \in J, y_{t}$ refers to the element of $D$ such that

$$
y_{t}(\theta)=y(t+\theta), \quad \theta \in[-r, 0] .
$$

In this chapter, we present some results of existence of solutions as well as the topological structure of solution sets for the problem (3.1).

### 3.1 Existence results

Let

$$
\Omega=\left\{y:[-r, \infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}: y \in P C\left(\mathbb{R}^{+}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \cap D\right\}
$$

$\Omega$ is a Fréchet space, with the family of semi-norms

$$
\|y\|_{\Omega_{k}}=\sup _{t \in\left[-r, t_{k}\right]}\|y(t)\|, k=1,2, \cdots
$$

Then

$$
\|\cdot\|_{\Omega_{1}} \leq\|\cdot\|_{\Omega_{2}} \leq\|\cdot\|_{\Omega_{3}} \leq \cdots \leq\|\cdot\|_{\Omega_{k}} \leq \cdots
$$

$\left(\|\cdot\|_{\Omega_{k}}\right)_{k \in \mathbb{N}}$ is a semi-norms sequence, and $\Omega=\bigcap_{k=1}^{\infty} \Omega_{k}$, such that

$$
\Omega_{k}=\left\{y:[-r,+\infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}, y \in P C_{k} \cap D\right\}
$$

is a Banach space with the norm

$$
\|y\|_{\Omega_{k}}=\sup _{t \in\left[-r, t_{k}\right]}\|y(t)\| .
$$

Lemma 3.1.1. [43] A function $y \in \Omega$ is said to be a solution of problem (3.1) if there exists $f \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ such that $f(t) \in F\left(t, y_{t}\right)$ a.e. on $J$, and

$$
y(t)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\phi(t), \text { if } t \in[-r, 0],  \tag{3.2}\\
\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} \Delta_{k}\left(g\left(t_{k}^{-}, y_{t_{k}^{-}}^{-}\right)\right) \\
+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), \text {if } t \in[0, \infty),
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $\Delta_{k}\left(g\left(t_{k}^{-}, y_{t_{k}^{-}}\right)\right)=g\left(t_{k}^{+}, y_{t_{k}^{+}}\right)-g\left(t_{k}, y_{t_{k}}\right)$.

### 3.1.1 The upper semi-continuous case

In this subsection, we present a global existence result and prove the compactness of solution set for the problem (3.1) by using a nonlinear alternative for multivalued maps combined with a compactness argument. The nonlinearity is u.s.c. with respect to the second variable and satisfies a Nagumo growth condition. We will consider the following assumptions.
$\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}\right)$ There exist $c_{k}, d_{k}>0$ such that

$$
\left\|I_{k}(x)\right\| \leq c_{k}\|x\|+d_{k}, \text { for every } x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}, k=1,2, \ldots
$$

With

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}<1 \text { and } \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}<\infty
$$

The carathéodory multivalued map $F: J \times \mathbb{R}^{n} \longrightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ satisfies:
$\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}\right)$ For every bounded set $B \in \Omega$, the set $\left\{t: t \mapsto g\left(t, y_{t}\right), y \in B\right\}$ is equicontinuous and equiconvergent in $\Omega, g$ is continuous and there exists a constant $\ell_{1} \in[0,1)$ and $\ell_{2}>0$ such that

$$
\|g(t, x)\| \leq \ell_{1}\|x\|_{D}+\ell_{2} \text { for all } x \in D
$$

$\left(\mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$ There exists a continuous non decreasing function $\psi:[0, \infty) \rightarrow(0, \infty)$ and $p \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$suth that

$$
\|F(t, x)\|_{\mathcal{P}} \leq p(t) \psi\left(\|x\|_{D}\right) \text { for a.e. } t \in J \text { and each } x \in D
$$

with

$$
\int_{0}^{\infty} m(s) d s<\int_{c}^{\infty} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}
$$

where

$$
m(s)=\frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}} \text { and } c=\frac{2\|\phi\|_{D}+2 \ell_{2}+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}
$$

Theorem 3.1.1. Assume that the conditions $\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}\right)-\left(\mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$ hold. Then the problem (3.1) has at least one solution. Moreover, the solution set

$$
S_{F}(\phi)=\{y \in \Omega: y \text { is solution of }(3.1)\}, \phi \in D
$$

is compact and the multivalued map $S_{F}: \phi \longrightarrow S_{F}(\phi)$ is u.s.c.
In the next proof we will use the nonlinear alternative of Leray-Schauder for multi-valued maps (see theorem1.6.8, [50]).
Proof.

Step 1. Existence of solutions.
Consider the operator $N: \Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(\Omega)$ defined for $y \in \Omega$ by
$N(y)=\left\{h \in \Omega: h(t)=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi) & \\ +\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s \\ +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), \text {a.e. } t \in J & \\ \phi(t), & t \in[-r, 0]\end{array}\right\}\right.$
where $f \in S_{F, y}=\left\{v \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right): v(t) \in F\left(t, y_{t}\right)\right.$, a.e. $\left.t \in J\right\}$, the set $S_{F, y}$ is nonempty if and only if the mapping $t \rightarrow \inf \{\|v\|: v \in F(t, y(t))\}$ belong to $L^{1}$. It is further bounded if and only if the mapping $t \rightarrow\left\|F\left(t, y_{t}\right)\right\|_{\mathcal{P}}=$ $\sup \left\{\|v\|: v \in F\left(t, y_{t}\right)\right\}$ belong to $L^{1}$, this particularly holds true when $F$ satisfies $\left(\mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$. Moreover, fixed points of the operator $N$ are mild solutions of problem (3.1). We shall show that $N$ satisfies the assumptions of theorem1.6.8. First notice that since $S_{F, y}$ is convex (because $F$ has convex values), then $N$ takes convex values.

- Claim 1. $N\left(P C_{b} \cap D\right) \subset P C_{\ell} \cap D$. Indeed, let $y \in P C_{b} \cap D$ and $h \in N(y)$ then there exists $f \in S_{F, y}$ such that

$$
h(t)= \begin{cases}\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s & \\ +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), & \text {a.e. } t \in J \\ \phi(t), & t \in[-r, 0]\end{cases}
$$

by $\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}\right)-\left(\mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|h(t)\| \leq & \|\phi\|+\left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)\right\|+\|g(0, \phi)\| \\
& +\int_{0}^{t}\|f(s)\| d s+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|h\|_{P C_{b}} \leq & \|\phi\|+\ell_{1}\|y\|_{P C_{b}}+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\| \\
& +\psi\left(\|y\|_{P C_{b}}\right) \int_{0}^{\infty} p(s) d s+\|y\|_{P C_{b}}+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This shows that $N$ transforms bounded sets in $P C_{b} \cap D$ into bounded sets of $P C_{\ell} \cap D$.

- Claim 2. $N$ transforms bounded sets in $P C_{b} \cap D$ into almost equicontinuous sets of $P C_{\ell} \cap D$. Let $q>0, B_{q}:=\left\{y \in P C_{b}:\|y\|_{\infty} \leq q\right\}$, $B_{q} \cap D$ be a bounded set in $P C_{b} \cap D, \tau_{1}, \tau_{2} \in J, \tau_{1}<\tau_{2}$, and $y \in B_{q} \cap D$. For each $h \in N(y)$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|h\left(\tau_{2}\right)-h\left(\tau_{1}\right)\right\| \leq & \left\|g\left(\tau_{1}, y_{\tau_{1}}\right)-g\left(\tau_{2}, y_{\tau_{2}}\right)\right\|+\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\|f(s)\| d s \\
& +\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
\leq & \left\|g\left(\tau_{1}, y_{\tau_{1}}\right)-g\left(\tau_{2}, y_{\tau_{2}}\right)\right\|+\psi(q) \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) d s \\
& +\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left(c_{k} q+d_{k}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}<\infty, \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}<\infty$ and $p \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$, and $\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}\right)$, the right-hand term tends to zero as $\left|\tau_{2}-\tau_{1}\right| \rightarrow 0$, proving equicontinuity for the case where $t \neq t_{i}, i=1,2, \cdots$ To prove equicontinuity at $t=t_{i}$ for some $i \in \mathbb{N}^{*}$, we fix $\varepsilon_{0}>0$ such that $\left\{t_{j}: j \neq i\right\} \cap\left[t_{i}-\varepsilon_{0}, t_{i}+\varepsilon_{0}\right]=\emptyset$. Then for each $0<\varepsilon<\varepsilon_{0}$, we have the estimates

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|h\left(t_{i}\right)-h\left(t_{i}-\varepsilon\right)\right\| & \leq\left\|g\left(t_{i}, y_{t_{i}}\right)-g\left(t_{i}-\varepsilon, y_{t_{i}-\varepsilon}\right)\right\|+\int_{t_{i}-\varepsilon}^{t_{i}}\|f(s)\| d s \\
& \leq\left\|g\left(t_{i}, y_{t_{i}}\right)-g\left(t_{i}-\varepsilon, y_{t_{i}-\varepsilon}\right)\right\|+\psi(q) \int_{t_{i}-\varepsilon}^{t_{i}} p(s) d s
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $p \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$, and $\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}\right)$, the right-hand term tends to 0 as $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$. The equicontinuity at $t_{i}^{+}(i=1, \cdots)$ is proved in the same way.

- Claim 3. Let $\bar{B}(0, q)$ be the closed ball centered at the origin with radius $q>0$. We show that the set $N(\bar{B}(0, q) \cap D)$ is equiconvergent at $\infty$, i.e. for every $\varepsilon>0$, there exists $T(\varepsilon)>0$ such that $\|h(t)-h(\infty)\| \leq$ $\varepsilon$ for every $t \geq T$ and each $h \in N(\bar{B}(0, q) \cap D)$. If $h \in N(y)$ for some $y \in \bar{B}(0, q) \cap D$, then there exists $f \in S_{F, y}$ such that h satisfies (3.11). Then

$$
\|h(t)-h(\infty)\| \leq\left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g\left(\infty, y_{\infty}\right)\right\|+\int_{t}^{\infty}\|f(s)\| d s
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& +\sum_{t<t_{k}<\infty}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
\leq & \left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g\left(\infty, y_{\infty}\right)\right\|+\psi(q) \int_{t}^{\infty} p(s) d s \\
& +\sum_{t<t_{k}<\infty}\left(c_{k} q+d_{k}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}<\infty, \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}<\infty$ and $p \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$, and $\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}\right)$, then there exists $k_{0}$ and $T_{1}(\varepsilon)>0$ and $T_{2}(\varepsilon)>0$ such that

$$
\sum_{k=k_{0}}^{\infty}\left(c_{k} q+d_{k}\right) \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{3}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
\int_{t}^{\infty} p(s) d s<\frac{\varepsilon}{3 \psi(q)}, \forall t \geq T_{1}(\varepsilon) \\
\left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g\left(\infty, y_{\infty}\right)\right\| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{3}, \forall t \geq T_{2}(\varepsilon)
\end{gathered}
$$

hence

$$
\|h(t)-h(\infty)\| \leq \varepsilon, \forall t \geq \max \left(k_{0}, T_{1}(\varepsilon), T_{2}(\varepsilon)\right)
$$

Then $N(\bar{B}(0, q) \cap D)$ is equiconvergent. With Lemma 2.2.1 and Claims $1-3$, we conclude that N is completely continuous.

- Claim 4. $N$ is u.s.c.

To this end, it is sufficient to show that N has a closed graph. Let $h_{n} \in N\left(y_{n}\right)$ be such that $h_{n} \rightarrow h$ and $y_{n} \rightarrow y$, as $n \rightarrow+\infty$. Then there exists $M>0$ such that $\left\|y_{n}\right\|_{P C_{b}} \leq M$. We shall prove that $h \in N(y)$. $h_{n} \in N\left(y_{n}\right)$ means that there exists $f_{n} \in S_{F, y_{n}}$ such that, for a.e. $t \in J$, we have

$$
h_{n}(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t,\left(y_{n}\right)_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f_{n}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right) .
$$

$\left(\mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$ implies that $f_{n}(t) \in p(t) \psi(M) B(0,1)$. Then $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ is integrably bounded in $L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$. Since F has compact values, we deduce that $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$, there exists a subsequence, still denoted $\left(f_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$, which converges weakly to some limit $f \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$. Moreover for a.e. $t \in J$,
$y_{n}(t)$ converges to $y(t)$ and the functions $g$ and $I_{k}$ are continuous for $k=1, \cdots$ Then we have

$$
h(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) .
$$

It remains to prove that $f \in F(t, y(t))$, a.e. $t \in J$. By Mazur's lemma there exists $\alpha_{i}^{n} \geq 0, i=1, \cdots, k(n)$ such that $\sum_{i=1}^{k(n)} \alpha_{i}^{n}=1$ and the sequence of convex combinations $v_{n}()=.\sum_{i=1}^{k(n)} \alpha_{i}^{n} f_{i}($.$) converges$ strongly to $f$ in $L^{1}$. Hence

$$
\begin{aligned}
f(t) & \in \bigcap_{n \geq 1} \overline{\left\{f_{k}(t): k \geq n\right\}}, \text { a.e.t } \in J \\
& \subset \bigcap_{n \geq 1} \overline{c o}\left\{f_{k}(t), k \geq n\right\} \\
& \subset \bigcap_{n \geq 1} \overline{c o}\left\{\bigcup_{k \geq n} F\left(t, y_{k}(t)\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

However, the fact that the multivalued $x \multimap F(., x)$ is u.s.c. and has compact convex values, we obtain

$$
f(t) \in \overline{c o} F(t, y(t))=F(t, y(t))
$$

Therefore $h \in N(y)$, proving that $N$ has a closed graph. Then, $N$ is u.s.c.

- Claim 5. A priori bounds on solutions. Let $y \in P C \cap D$ be such that $y \in \lambda N(y)$ and $\lambda \in(0,1)$. Then there exists $f \in S_{F, y}$ suth that

$$
y(t)=\lambda\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)  \tag{3.4}\\
+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s \\
+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), \text {a.e. } t \in J \\
\phi(t),
\end{array} \quad t \in[-r, 0]\right. \text { }
$$

Arguing as in Claim 1, we get the estimates

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|y(t)\|_{P C_{k}} \leq & \|\phi(0)\|+\left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s+ \\
& \sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left(c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+d_{k}\right), \text { a.e. } t \in J
\end{aligned}
$$

Letting $\alpha(t)=\sup \{\|y(s)\|: s \in[-r, t]\}$ and using the non decreasing character of $\psi$, we obtain that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\alpha(t) \leq & \|\phi(0)\|+\left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\alpha(s)) d s \\
& +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left(c_{k} \alpha(t)+d_{k}\right) \\
\leq & \|\phi\|_{D}+\ell_{1} \alpha(t)+\ell_{2}+\ell_{1}\|\phi\|_{D}+\ell_{2}+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\alpha(s)) d s \\
& +\alpha(t) \sum_{0<t_{k}<t} c_{k}+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} d_{k} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence

$$
\alpha(t) \leq \frac{1}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}\left(2\|\phi\|_{D}+2 \ell_{2}+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\alpha(s)) d s+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}\right)
$$

Denoting the right-hand side by $\beta(t)$, we have

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq \alpha(t) \leq \beta(t), t \in[-r, \infty)
$$

as well as

$$
\beta(0)=\frac{2\|\phi\|_{D}+2 \ell_{2}+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}
$$

and

$$
\grave{\beta}(t)=\frac{p(t) \psi(\alpha(t))}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}} \leq \frac{p(t) \psi(\beta(t))}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}
$$

From $\left(\mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$, this implies that for $t \in J$

$$
\Gamma(\beta(t))=\int_{\beta(0)}^{\beta(t)} \frac{d s}{\psi(s)} \leq \frac{1}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}} \int_{0}^{\infty} p(s) d s
$$

Thus

$$
\beta(t) \leq \Gamma^{-1}\left(\frac{\|p\|_{L^{1}}}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}\right), \forall t \in J
$$

where $\Gamma(z)=\int_{\beta(0)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$. As a consequence,

$$
\|y\|_{\Omega_{k}} \leq\|y\|_{P C_{b}} \leq \Gamma^{-1}\left(\frac{\|p\|_{L^{1}}}{1-\ell_{1}-\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}}\right):=\widetilde{M}
$$

So, the set

$$
\begin{equation*}
M=\{y \in \Omega: y \in \lambda N(y), \lambda \in(0,1)\} \tag{3.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

is bounded, as a consequence of the multivalued version of the nonlinear alternative of Leray-Schauder (theorem1.6.8), N has a fixed point y in U which is a solution of problem (3.1).

Step 2. Compactness of the solution set. For each $\phi \in D$, let

$$
S_{F}(\phi)=\{y \in \Omega: y \text { is a solution of problem (3.1) }\}
$$

From Step 1, there exists $\widetilde{M}$ such that for every $y \in S_{F}(\phi),\|y\|_{\Omega_{k}} \leq \widetilde{M}$. Since N is completely continuous, $N\left(S_{F}(\phi)\right)$ is relatively compact in $\Omega$. Let $y \in S_{F}(\phi)$; then $y \in N(y)$ and hence $S_{F}(\phi) \subset N\left(S_{F}(\phi)\right)$. It remains to prove that $S_{F}(\phi)$ is a closed subset in $\Omega$. Let $\left\{y_{n}: n \in \mathbb{N}\right\} \subset S_{F}(\phi)$ be such that the sequence $\left(y_{n}\right)_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ converges to $y$. For every $n \in \mathbb{N}$, there exists $f_{n}$ such that $f_{n}(t) \in F\left(t, y_{t}\right)$, a.e. $t \in J$, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
y_{n}(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f_{n}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right) . \tag{3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Arguing as in Claim 4, we can prove that there exists f such that $f(t) \in$ $F\left(t, y_{t}\right)$ and

$$
\begin{equation*}
y(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) . \tag{3.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore $y \in S_{F}(\phi)$ which yields that $S_{F}(\phi)$ is closed, and hence compact in $\Omega$.

Step 3. $S_{F}($.$) is u.s.c. For this, we prove that the graph of S_{F}$

$$
\Gamma_{S_{F}}:=\left\{(\phi, y): y \in S_{F}(\phi)\right\}
$$

is closed. Let $\left(\phi_{n}, y_{n}\right) \in \Gamma_{S_{F}}$ be such that $\left(\phi_{n}, y_{n}\right) \rightarrow(\phi, y)$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. Since $y_{n} \in S_{F}\left(\phi_{n}\right)$, there exists $f_{n} \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
y_{n}(t)=\phi_{n}(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f_{n}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in J \tag{3.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Arguing as in Claim 4, we can prove that there exists $f \in S_{F, y}$ such that $y$ satisfies (3.10). Thus, $y \in S_{F}(\phi)$. Now, we show that $S_{F}$ maps bounded sets into relatively compact sets of $\Omega$. Let B be a bounded sequence, there exists a subsequence of $\phi_{n} \subset B$ and $f_{n} \in S_{F, y_{n}}, n \in \mathbb{N}$ such that (3.11) is satisfied. Since $\phi_{n}$ is a bounded sequence, there exists a subsequence of $\phi_{n}$ converging to $\phi$. As in Claims 2 and 3, we can show that $y_{n}: n \in \mathbb{N}$ is equicontinuous on every compact of J and is equiconvergent at $\infty$. As a consequence of Lemma 2.2.1, we conclude that there exists a subsequence of $y_{n}$ converging to $y$ in $\Omega$. By an argument similar to Claim 4, we can prove that $y$ satisfies (3.10) for some $f \in S_{F, y}$. Thus $y \in \bar{S}_{F}(B)$. This implies that $S_{F}($.$) is u.s.c., ending$ the proof of theorem 3.1.1.

Remark 3.1.1. If we consider the function $g$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
g: J \times D & \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n} \\
(t, \psi) & \rightarrow g(t, \psi)=\frac{1}{t+1} \psi(-r)
\end{aligned}
$$

The assumption $\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}\right)$ is satisfied.

### 3.1.2 The Lipschitz case

In this subsection, we prove the existence of solutions under HausdorffLipschitz conditions.

Now present our second existence result for problem (3.1). Here and hereafter $J_{k}=\left[0, t_{k}\right] /\left\{t_{j}, 0<j<k\right\}$.
Theorem 3.1.2. Suppose the multivalued map $F: J \times \mathbb{R}^{n} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is such that $t \multimap F(t,$.$) is measurable and$
$\left(\mathcal{H}_{4}\right)$ for each $k=1,2, \cdots$, there exist $l_{k} \in L^{1}\left(\left[0, t_{k}\right], \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$such that
$H_{d_{k}}(F(t, x), F(t, y)) \leq l_{k}(t)\|x-y\|$, for all $x, y \in \mathbb{R}^{n}$ and a.e. $t \in J_{k}$
and

$$
F(t, 0) \subset l_{k}(t) \bar{B}(0,1), \text { for a.e. } t \in J_{k}
$$

$\left(\mathcal{H}_{5}\right) \sum_{k=1}^{\infty}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\|<\infty$ and there exist constants $c_{k} \neq 0$ such that

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}<1 \text { and }
$$

$$
\left\|I_{k}(x)-I_{k}(y)\right\| \leq c_{k}\|x-y\|, \text { for each } x, y \in \mathbb{R}^{n}
$$

$\left(\mathcal{H}_{6}\right)$ There exists constant $m \in(0,1)$ such that

$$
\|g(t, y)-g(t, x)\| \leq m\|y-x\|_{D}, \text { for all } t \in \text { Jand all } x, y \in D .
$$

The problem (3.1) has at least one mild solution.
Remark 3.1.2. (a) Note that $\left(\mathcal{H}_{5}\right)$ implies $\left(\mathcal{H}_{1}\right)$ with $d_{k}=\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\|$.
(b) $\left(\mathcal{H}_{4}\right)$ implies that the nonlinearity $F$ has at most linear growth:

$$
\|F(t, x)\|_{\mathcal{P}} \leq l_{k}(t)(1+\|x\|), l_{k} \in L^{1}\left(J_{k}, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right), \text {a.e. } t \in J_{k}, x \in D
$$

and thus $\left(\mathcal{H}_{3}\right)$ is satisfied locally. However, $F$ is not Carathéodory and may take nonconvex values.

Proof of theorem 3.1.2. We begin by defining a family of semi-norms on $\Omega$, thus rendering $\Omega$ a Fréchet space. Let $\tau$ be a sufficiently large real parameter, say

$$
m+\frac{1}{\tau}+\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}<1
$$

For each $n \in \mathbb{N}$, define in $\Omega$ the family of weighted semi-norms

$$
\|y\|_{n}=\sup \left\{e^{-\tau L_{n}(t)}\|y(t)\|: 0 \leq t \leq t_{n}\right\}
$$

where

$$
L_{n}(t)=\int_{0}^{t} l_{n}(s) d s
$$

Thus $\Omega=\cap_{n \geq 1} \Omega_{n}$ where $\Omega_{n}=\left\{y:[-r,+\infty) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}, y \in P C_{n} \cap D\right\}$, where $P C_{k}=P C\left(\left[0, t_{k}\right], \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$. Then $\Omega$ is a Fréchet space with the family of seminorms $\left\{|\cdot|_{n}\right\}$. In order to transform problem (3.1) into a fixed point problem, define the operator $N: \Omega \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(\Omega)$ by (3.3). Since the fixed points of the operator N are solutions of problem (3.1), we first show that $N: \bar{U} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l}(\Omega)$ is an admissible multivalued contraction, where $U \subset \Omega$ is some open subset
to be defined later on.
Step1. We proof that there exists $\gamma<1$ such that

$$
H_{d_{n}}(N(y), N(\bar{y})) \leq \gamma\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n}, \text { for each } y, \bar{y} \in \Omega_{n} .
$$

Let $y, \bar{y} \in \Omega_{n}$ and $h \in N(y)$. Then there exists $f \in S_{F, y}$ such that

$$
h(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \text { a.e. } t \in J_{n} .
$$

$\left(\mathcal{H}_{4}\right)$ implies that

$$
H_{d_{n}}(F(t, y(t)), F(t, \bar{y}(t))) \leq l_{n}(t)\|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)\| \text {, a.e. } t \in J_{n} .
$$

Hence, there is some $w_{0} \in F(t, \bar{y}(t))$ such that

$$
\left\|f(t)-w_{0}\right\| \leq l_{n}(t)\|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)\|, t \in J_{n} .
$$

Consider the multivalued map $U_{n}: J_{n} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ defined by

$$
U_{n}(t)=\left\{w \in F(t, \bar{y}(t)):\|f(t)-w\| \leq l_{n}(t)\|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)\|, \text { a.e. } t \in J_{n}\right\} .
$$

Then $U_{n}$ is a nonempty set because it contains $w_{0}$ and Theorem III.4.1 in [25] tells us that $U_{n}$ is measurable. Moreover, the multivalued intersection operator $V_{n}()=.U_{n}(.) \cap F(., \bar{y}()$.$) is also measurable. Therefore, by theorem$ 1.3.2, there exists a function $t \rightarrow \bar{f}_{n}(t)$ which is a measurable selection for $V_{n}$, that is $\bar{f}_{n}(t) \in F(t, \bar{y}(t))$ and

$$
\left\|f(t)-\bar{f}_{n}(t)\right\| \leq l_{n}(t)\|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)\|, \text { a.e. } t \in J_{n} .
$$

Define $\bar{h}$ by

$$
\bar{h}(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, \bar{y}_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} \bar{f}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(\bar{y}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \text { a.e.t } \in J_{n} .
$$

Then, for a.e. $t \in J_{n}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|h(t)-\bar{h}(t)\| \leq & \left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g\left(t, \bar{y}_{t}\right)\right\|+\int_{0}^{t}\|f(s)-\bar{f}(s)\| d s+ \\
& \sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{k}\left(\bar{y}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\leq & m\left\|y_{t}-\bar{y}_{t}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} l_{n}(s)\|y(s)-\bar{y}(s)\| d s+ \\
& \sum_{0<t_{k}<t} c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)-\bar{y}\left(t_{k}\right)\right\| \\
\leq & m\left\|y_{t}-\bar{y}_{t}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} l_{n}(s) e^{\tau L_{n}(s)} e^{-\tau L_{n}(s)}\|y(s)-\bar{y}(s)\| d s+ \\
& \sum_{0<t_{k}<t} c_{k} e^{\tau L_{n}(t)} e^{-\tau L_{n}(t)}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)-\bar{y}\left(t_{k}\right)\right\| \\
\leq & m\left\|y_{t}-\bar{y}_{t}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} l_{n}(s) e^{\tau L_{n}(s)} d s\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n}+ \\
& \sum_{0<t_{k}<t} c_{k} e^{\tau L_{n}(t)}\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n} \\
\leq & m e^{\tau L_{n}(t)}\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n}+\int_{0}^{t} \frac{1}{\tau}\left(e^{\tau L_{n}(s)}\right)^{\prime} d s\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n}+ \\
& \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k} e^{\tau L_{n}(t)}\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n} \\
\leq & e^{\tau L_{n}(t)}\left(m+\frac{1}{\tau}+\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}\right)\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n} .
\end{aligned}
$$

It follows that

$$
e^{-\tau L_{n}(t)}\|h(t)-\bar{h}(t)\| \leq\left(m+\frac{1}{\tau}+\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}\right)\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n}
$$

By an analogous relation, obtained by interchanging the roles of y and $\bar{y}$, we finally arrive at

$$
H_{d_{n}}(N(y), N(\bar{y})) \leq\left(m+\frac{1}{\tau}+\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}\right)\|y-\bar{y}\|_{n} .
$$

Moreover, since $F$ has compact valued, we can prove that $N$ has compact values too. Let $x \in \bar{U}$ and $\varepsilon>0$. If $x \notin N(x)$, then $d_{n}(x, N(x)) \neq 0$. Since $N(x)$ is compact, then there exists $y \in N(x)$ such that $d_{n}(x, N(x))=\|x-y\|_{n}$ and we have

$$
\|x-y\|_{n} \leq d_{n}(x, N(x))+\varepsilon .
$$

In the case where $x \in N(x)$, we may take $y=x$. Therefore N is an admissible contractive operator.
Step2. A priori estimates. Given $t \in J_{n}$, let $y \in \lambda N(y)$ for some $\lambda \in(0,1]$. Then there exists $f \in S_{F, y}$ such that (3.4) is satisfied. Then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|y(t)\| \leq & \|\phi(0)\|+\left\|g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)\right\|+\int_{0}^{t}\|f(s)\| d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
\leq & \|\phi(0)\|+m\left\|y_{t}-\phi\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} l_{n}(s)(1+\|y(s)\|) d s+ \\
& \sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}\left\|y\left(t_{k}\right)\right\|+\sum_{k=1}^{n}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

Consider the function $\mu$ defined on $J_{n}$ by

$$
\mu(t)=\sup \{\|y(s)\|: 0 \leq s \leq t\}
$$

By the previous inequality, we have for $t \in J_{n}$
$\mu(t) \leq \frac{1}{1-m-\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}}\left((1+m)\|\phi\|+\sum_{k=1}^{n}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} l_{n}(s)(1+\mu(s)) d s\right)$.
Let us take the right-hand side of the above inequality as $\beta(t)$. Then we have

$$
\begin{gathered}
\beta(0)=\frac{(1+m)\|\phi\|+\sum_{k=1}^{n}\left\|I_{k}(0)\right\|}{1-m-\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}} \\
\mu(t) \leq \beta(t), t \in J_{n}
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
\beta^{\prime}(t)=\frac{l_{n}(t)(1+\mu(t))}{1-m-\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}} \leq \frac{l_{n}(t)(1+\beta(t))}{1-m-\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}}, t \in J_{n} .
$$

Integrating over $t \in J_{n}$ yields

$$
\int_{\beta(0)}^{\beta(t)} \frac{d s}{1+s} \leq \frac{1}{1-m-\sum_{k=1}^{n} c_{k}} \int_{0}^{t} l_{n}(s) d s=: M_{n}
$$

Hence $\beta(t) \leq K_{n}:=(1+\beta(0)) e^{M_{n}}$ and as a consequence

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq \mu(t) \leq \beta(t) \leq K_{n}, t \in J_{n}
$$

Therefore

$$
\|y\|_{n} \leq K_{n}, n \in \mathbb{N}^{*}
$$

Let

$$
U=\left\{y \in \Omega:\|y\|_{n}<K_{n}+1, \text { for all } n \in \mathbb{N}\right\}
$$

Clearly, U is a open subset of $\Omega$ and there is no $y \in \partial U$ such that $y \in \lambda N(y)$ and $\lambda \in(0,1)$, by lemma 1.6.3 and Steps $1,2, \mathrm{~N}$ has at least one fixed point y solution to problem (3.1).

### 3.1.3 The lower semi-continuous case

Our third existence result for problem (3.1) deals with the case where the nonlinearity is lower semi-continuous with respect to the second argument and does not necessarily have convex values. In the proof, we will make use of the nonlinear alternative of Leray-Schauder type (theorem 1.6.8) combined with a selection theorem for lower semi-continuous multivalued maps with decomposable values. Consider a Banach space E and $I=[a, b]$ an interval of the real line.

Theorem 3.1.3. Suppose that:
$\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{1}}\right)$ There exist $c_{k}, d_{k}>0$ such that

$$
\left\|I_{k}(x)\right\| \leq c_{k}\|x\|+d_{k}, \text { for every } x \in \mathbb{R}^{n}, k=1,2, \cdots,
$$

with

$$
\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} c_{k}<\infty \text { and } \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} d_{k}<\infty
$$

$\left(\mathcal{H}_{2}\right)$ For every bounded set $B \in \Omega$, the set $\left\{t: t \mapsto g\left(t, y_{t}\right), y \in B\right\}$ is equicontinuous and equiconvergent in $\Omega, g$ is continuous and there exists a constant $\ell_{1} \in[0,1)$ and $\ell_{2}>0$ such that

$$
\|g(t, x)\| \leq \ell_{1}\|x\|_{D}+\ell_{2} \text { for all } x \in D
$$

$\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{3}}\right)$ There exists $p \in L_{\text {loc }}^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ and a continuous nondecreasing function $\psi:[0, \infty) \rightarrow[0, \infty)$ such that

$$
\|F(t, x)\|_{\mathcal{P}} \leq p(t) \psi(\|x\|) \text { for a.e. } t \in J \text { and each } x \in D \text {, }
$$

with

$$
\int_{0}^{\infty} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}=\infty
$$

$\left(\mathcal{H}_{7}\right) F:[0, \infty) \times D \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ is a nonempty compact valued multimap such that
(a) the mapping $(t, y) \multimap F(t, y)$ is $\mathcal{L} \otimes \mathcal{B}$ measurable,
(b) the mapping $y \multimap F(t, y)$ is lower semi-continuous for a.e. $t \in$ $[0, \infty)$.

Then problem (3.1) has at least one solution.
For the proof, we need some auxiliary lemmas.
Lemma 3.1.2. [37]. Let $F: I \times E \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}(E)$ be a locally integrably bounded multivalued map satisfying ( $\mathcal{H}_{7}$ ). Then $F$ is of lower semi-continuous type.

The following result is known as the Gronwall-Bihari Theorem.
Lemma 3.1.3. [17] Let $u, g: I \rightarrow \mathbb{R}$ be positive real continuous functions. Assume there exists $c>0$ and a continuous nondecreasing function $h: \mathbb{R} \rightarrow$ $(0,+\infty)$ such that

$$
u(t) \leq c+\int_{a}^{t} g(s) h(u(s)) d s, \forall t \in I
$$

Then

$$
u(t) \leq H^{-1}\left(\int_{a}^{t} g(s) d s\right), \forall t \in I
$$

provided

$$
\int_{c}^{+\infty} \frac{d y}{h(y)}>\int_{a}^{b} g(s) d s
$$

Here $H^{-1}$ refers to the inverse of the function $H(u)=\int_{c}^{u} \frac{d y}{h(y)}$ for $u \geq c$.
Proof of Theorem 3.1.3. Let $F: J_{m} \times D \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(\mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$. $\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{3}}\right)$ and $\left(\mathcal{H}_{7}\right)$ imply, by Lemma 3.1.2, that F is of lower semi-continuous type. From Lemma 1.3.4, there is a continuous selection $f_{m}: P C\left(J_{m}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right) \rightarrow L^{1}\left(J_{m}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ such that $f_{m}(y) \in \mathcal{F}_{m}(y)$ for every $y \in P C\left(J_{m}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ where $\mathcal{F}_{m}$ is the Nemyts'kii operator associated with F on $J_{m}$

$$
\mathcal{F}_{m}(y)=\left\{v \in L^{1}\left(J_{m}, \mathbb{R}^{n}\right): v(t) \in F\left(t, y_{t}\right), \text { a.e. } t \in J_{m}\right\}
$$

Let $f: P C \rightarrow L_{l o c}^{1}\left([0, \infty), \mathbb{R}^{n}\right)$ be defined by

$$
f(y)(t)=f_{m}(y)(t), \text { a.e. } t \in J_{m}
$$

Then $\Omega=\cap_{m \geq 1} \Omega_{m}$ is a Fréchet space with family of semi-norms $\left\{\|\cdot\|_{m}\right\}$ where

$$
\|y\|_{m}=\sup \left\{\|y(t)\|: t \in J_{m}\right\}
$$

Consider the problem

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{lr}
\frac{d}{d t}\left[y(t)-g\left(t, y_{t}\right)\right]=f(y)(t) & \text { a.e.t } \in J  \tag{3.9}\\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), & k=1,2, \ldots \\
y(t)=\phi(t), & t \in[-r, 0]
\end{array}\right.
$$

and the operator $L: \Omega \rightarrow \Omega$ defined by

$$
L(y)(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{k}\left(y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \text { a.e. } t \in J .
$$

Clearly, the fixed points of the operator $L$ are mild solutions of problem (3.1).
Step 1. A priori estimates. Let y be a possible solution of problem (3.1). For $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$, we have

$$
y(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s
$$

Then

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq\|\phi(0)\|+\ell_{1}\left\|y_{t}\right\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s
$$

Consider the function $\mu$ defined by

$$
\mu(t)=\max \left\{\sup _{s \in[0, t]}\|y(s)\|, \sup _{s \in[-r, t]}\left\|y_{s}\right\|\right\}
$$

then

$$
\mu(t) \leq \frac{\|\phi(0)\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|}{1-\ell_{1}}+\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} \psi(\mu(s)) d s .
$$

By lemma 3.1.3 and ( $\left.\widetilde{\mathcal{H}_{3}}\right)$, we have

$$
\mu(t) \leq \Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right), t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]
$$

where $\Gamma_{1}(z)=\int_{c}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$, and $c=\frac{\|\phi(0)\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|}{1-\ell_{1}}$.
For $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$, we have

$$
y(t)=\phi(0)+g\left(t, y_{t}\right)-g(0, \phi)+I_{1}\left(y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)+\int_{0}^{t} f(s) d s
$$

Then

$$
\begin{gathered}
\|y(t)\| \leq\|\phi(0)\|+\ell_{1}\left\|y_{t}\right\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|+K_{1}+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s \\
\mu(t) \leq \frac{\|\phi(0)\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|+K_{1}}{1-\ell_{1}}+\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} \psi(\mu(s)) d s
\end{gathered}
$$

where

$$
K_{1}=\sup \left\{\left\|I_{1}(z)\right\|: z \in \bar{B}\left(0, M_{0}\right)\right\} \text { and } M_{0}=\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t_{1}} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right)
$$

By lemma 3.1.3, we again have

$$
\mu(t) \leq \Gamma_{2}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right), t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]
$$

where $\Gamma_{2}(z)=\int_{c+\frac{K_{1}}{1-e_{1}}}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$.
We continue this process until we obtain, for every $t \in\left(t_{m-1}, t_{m}\right]$, the estimate

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq \mu(t) \leq \Gamma_{m}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right), t \in\left(t_{m-1}, t_{m}\right]
$$

where

$$
\Gamma_{m}(z)=\int_{c+\frac{K_{m-1}}{1-\ell_{1}}}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
K_{m-1} & =\sup \left\{\left\|I_{m-1}(z)\right\|: z \in \bar{B}\left(0, M_{m-2}\right)\right\} \\
M_{m-2} & =\Gamma_{m-1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t_{m-1}} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Let

$$
C=\left\{y \in \Omega:\|y(t)\| \leq \Gamma_{m}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right), t \in\left(t_{m-1}, t_{m}\right], m=1,2, \cdots\right\}
$$

It is clear that C is a convex closed and bounded subset in $\Omega$.
Step 2. $L(C) \subset C$. Given $y \in C$ we have for $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|L(y)(t)\| & \leq\|\phi\|+\ell_{1}\|y(t)\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s \\
& \leq\|\phi\|+\ell_{1}\left(\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right)\right)+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\| \\
& +\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi\left(\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{s} \frac{p(r)}{1-\ell_{1}} d r\right)\right) d s \\
& =\|\phi\|+\ell_{1}\left(\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right)\right)+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\| \\
& +\int_{0}^{t} p(s)\left(\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\right)^{\prime}\left(\int_{0}^{s} \frac{p(r)}{1-\ell_{1}} d r\right) d s \\
& =\|\phi\|+\ell_{1}\left(\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right)\right)+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\| \\
& +\left(1-\ell_{1}\right) \int_{0}^{t}\left(\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{s} \frac{p(r)}{1-\ell_{1}} d r\right)\right)^{\prime} d s
\end{aligned}
$$

We have used the fact that $\Gamma_{1}^{-1}(0)=\|\phi\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|$ and

$$
\psi(z)=\frac{1}{\left(\Gamma_{1}\right)^{\prime}(z)}=\left(\Gamma_{1}^{-1}\right)^{\prime}\left(\Gamma_{1}\right)(z)
$$

Lemma 3.1.3 implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|L(y)(t)\| \leq \Gamma_{1}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right), \text { a.e. } t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right] \tag{3.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Also for $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$, we have
$\|L(y)(t)\| \leq\|\phi\|+\ell_{1}\|y(t)\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|+\left\|I_{1}\left(y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s$

$$
\leq\|\phi\|+\ell_{1}\|y(t)\|+\ell_{2}+\|g(0, \phi)\|+K_{1}+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|y(s)\|) d s
$$

Arguing as above, we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|L(y)(t)\| \leq \Gamma_{2}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right), \text { a.e. } t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right] \tag{3.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

We continue this process until we arrive at the estimate

$$
\begin{equation*}
\|L(y)(t)\| \leq \Gamma_{m}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t} \frac{p(s)}{1-\ell_{1}} d s\right), \text { a.e. } t \in\left(t_{m-1}, t_{m}\right] \tag{3.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

proving that $L(C) \subset C$; this implies that $L(C)$ is a bounded set in the Fréchet space $\Omega$. As in claims 2 and 3 , step 1 of the proof of theorem 3.1.1, we can prove that for every $m \in \mathbb{N}$, the operator $L: \Omega_{m} \rightarrow \Omega_{m}$ is completely continuous; hence $L: \Omega \rightarrow \Omega$ is continuous and $L(C)$ is relatively compact. By lemma 1.6.1, we conclude that $L$ has at least one fixed point, a solution of problem (3.9), and hence a solution of problem (3.1).

## Chapter 4

## Existences and solutions sets of systems of impulsive differential inclusions

In this chapter, we treat the existence of solutions and even a few properties of the set of solutions and the solutions operator for a system of differential inclusions with impulse effects. For the Cauchy problem, under various assumptions on the nonlinear term, we present several existence results. We appeal to the fixed point theorems in vector metric space. Finally, we prove some precise geometric properties about the structure of the solution set such as $A R, R_{\delta}$, contractibility and acyclicity, corresponding to Aronszajn-Browder-Gupta type results. consider the following problem:

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
x^{\prime}(t) & \in F_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } t \in[0,1]  \tag{4.1}\\
y^{\prime}(t) & \in F_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } t \in[0,1] \\
x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right) & =x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)+I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \ldots, m \\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right) & =y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)+I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \ldots, m \\
x(0) & =x_{0}, \\
y(0) & =y_{0},
\end{align*}\right.
$$

where $0=t_{0}<t_{1}<\ldots<1, i=1,2, F_{i}:[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R})$ are a multifunction, $I_{1, k}, I_{2, k} \in C(\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}, \mathbb{R})$. The notations $x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} x\left(t_{k}+h\right)$ and $x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)=\lim _{h \rightarrow 0^{+}} x\left(t_{k}-h\right)$ stand for the right and the left limits of the function $x$ at $t=t_{k}$, respectively.

### 4.1 Notations and Definitions

Definition 4.1.1. Let $X$ be a nonempty set. By a vector-valued metric on $X$ we mean a map $d: X \times X \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$ with the following properties:
(i) $d(u, v) \geq 0$ for all $u, v \in X$; if $d(u, v)=0$ then $u=v$;
(ii) $d(u, v)=d(v, u)$ for all $u, v \in X$;
(iii) $d(u, v) \leq d(u, w)+d(w, v)$ for all $u, v, w \in X$;

We call the pair $(X, d)$ a generalized metric space. For $r=\left(r_{1}, \cdots, r_{n}\right) \in$ $\mathbb{R}_{+}^{n}$, we denote by

$$
B\left(x_{0}, r\right)=\left\{x \in X: d\left(x_{0}, x\right)<r\right\}
$$

the open ball centered in $x_{0}$ with radius $r$ and

$$
\overline{B\left(x_{0}, r\right)}=\left\{x \in X: d\left(x_{0}, x\right) \leq r\right\}
$$

the closed ball centered in $x_{0}$ with radius $r$.
We mention that for generalized metric space, the notation of open subset, closed set, convergence, Cauchy sequence and completeness are similar to those in usual metric spaces. If, $x, y \in \mathbb{R}^{n}, x=\left(x_{1}, \cdots, x_{n}\right), y=\left(y_{1}, \cdots, y_{n}\right)$, by $x \leq y$ we mean $x_{i} \leq y_{i}$ for all $i=1, \cdots, n$. Also $\|x\|=\left(\left|x_{1}\right|, \cdots,\left|x_{n}\right|\right)$ and $\max (x, y)=\left(\max \left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right), \cdots, \max \left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right)$. If $c \in \mathbb{R}$, then $x \leq c$ means $x_{i} \leq c$ for each $i=1, \cdots, n$.
Definition 4.1.2. A square matrix of real numbers is said to be convergent to zero if and only if its spectral radius $\rho(M)$ is strictly less than 1 . In other words, this means that all the eigenvalues of $M$ are in the open unit disc (i.e. $|\lambda|<1$, for every $\lambda \in C$ with $\operatorname{det}(M-\lambda I)=0$, where $I$ denote the identity matrix of $\mathcal{M}_{n \times n}(\mathbb{R})$ ).
Theorem 4.1.1. Let $M \in \mathcal{M}_{n \times n}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$. The following assertions are equivalent:
(i) $M$ is convergent towards zero;
(ii) $M^{k} \rightarrow 0$ as $k \rightarrow \infty$;
(iii) The matrix $(I-M)$ is nonsingular and

$$
(I-M)^{-1}=I+M+M^{2}+\cdots+M^{k}+\cdots ;
$$

(iv) The matrix $(I-M)$ is nonsingular and $(I-M)^{-1}$ has nonnegative elements.

Definition 4.1.3. We say that a non-singular matrix $A=\left(a_{i j}\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq n} \in$ $\mathcal{M}_{n \times n}(\mathbb{R})$ has the absolute value property if

$$
A^{-1}|A| \leq I
$$

where

$$
|A|=\left(\left|a_{i j}\right|\right)_{1 \leq i, j \leq n} \in \mathcal{M}_{n \times n}(\mathbb{R}) .
$$

Definition 4.1.4. Let $(X, d)$ be a generalized metric space. An operator $N: X \rightarrow X$ is said to be contractive if there exists a convergent to zero matrix $M$ such that

$$
d(N(x), N(y)) \leq M d(x, y), \forall x, y \in X
$$

Theorem 4.1.2. Let $(X, d)$ be a complete generalized metric space and $N$ : $X \rightarrow X$ a contractive operator with Lipschitz matrix $M$. Then $N$ has a unique fixed point $x_{*}$ and for each $x_{0} \in X$ we have

$$
d\left(N^{k}\left(x_{0}\right), x_{*}\right) \leq M^{k}(I-M)^{-1} d\left(x_{0}, n\left(x_{0}\right)\right), \forall k \in \mathbb{N}
$$

Let $(X, d)$ be a metric space, we will denote by $H_{d_{*}}$ the Hausdorff pseudometric distance on $\mathcal{P}(X)$, defined as
$H_{d_{*}}: \mathcal{P}(X) \times \mathcal{P}(X) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+} \cup\{\infty\}, H_{d_{*}}(A, B)=\max \left\{\sup _{a \in A} d_{*}(a, B), \sup _{b \in B} d_{*}(A, b)\right\}$.
where $d_{*}(A, b)=\inf _{a \in A} d_{*}(a, b)$ and $d_{*}(a, B)=\inf _{b \in B} d_{*}(a, b)$. Then $\left(\mathcal{P}_{b, c l}(X), H_{d_{*}}\right)$ is a metric space and $\left(\mathcal{P}_{c l}(X), H_{d_{*}}\right)$ is a generalized metric space. In particular, $H_{d_{*}}$ satisfies the triangle inequality.
Let $(X, d)$ be a generalized metric space with

$$
d(x, y):=\left(\begin{array}{c}
d_{1}(x, y) \\
\vdots \\
d_{n}(x, y)
\end{array}\right)
$$

Notice that $d$ is a generalized metric space on $X$ if and only if $d_{i}, i=1, \cdots, n$ are metrics on $X$. Consider the generalized Hausdorff pseudo-metric distance

$$
H_{d}: \mathcal{P}(X) \times \mathcal{P}(X) \rightarrow \mathbb{R}_{+}^{n} \cup\{\infty\}
$$

defined by

$$
H_{d}(A, B):=\left(\begin{array}{c}
H_{d_{1}}(A, B) \\
\vdots \\
H_{d_{n}}(A, B)
\end{array}\right)
$$

Definition 4.1.5. Let $(X, d)$ be a generalized metric space. A multivalued operator $N: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l}(X)$ is said to be contractive if there exists a matrix $M \in \mathcal{M}_{n \times n}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
M^{k} \rightarrow 0 \text { ask } \rightarrow \infty
$$

and

$$
H_{d}(N(u), N(v)) \leq M d(u, v), \forall u, v \in X
$$

Theorem 4.1.3. Let $(X, d)$ be a generalized complete metric space, and let $N: X \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c l}(X)$ be a multivalued map. Assume that there exist $A, B, C \in$ $\mathcal{M}_{n \times n}\left(\mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{d}(N(x), N(y)) \leq A d(x, y)+B d(y, N(x))+C d(x, N(x)) \tag{4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $A+C$ converge to zero. Then there exist $x \in X$ such that $x \in N(x)$.
Definition 4.1.6. Let $E$ be a vector space on $K=\mathbb{R}$ or $C$. By a vectorvalued norm on $E$ we mean a map $\|\cdot\|: E \rightarrow \mathbb{R}^{n}$ with the following properties:
(i) $\|x\| \geq 0$ for all $x \in E$; if $\|x\|=0$ then $x=(0, \cdots, 0)$;
(ii) $\|\lambda x\|=|\lambda|\|x\|$ for all $x \in E$ and $\lambda \in K$;
(iii) $\|x+y\| \leq\|x\|+\|y\|$ for all $x, y \in E$.

The pair $(E,\|\|$.$) is called a generalized normed space. If the generalized$ metric generated by $\|$.$\| (i.e. d(x, y)=\|x-y\|$ ) is complete then the space $(E,\|\cdot\|)$ is called a generalized Banach space.
Lemma 4.1.1. : Let $F: J \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}(J, \mathbb{R})$ a multivalued map integrally bounded, such that
(a) $(t, x, y) \rightarrow F_{i}(t, x, y)$ is $\mathcal{L} \otimes \mathcal{B}$ measurable for $i=1,2$.
(b) $(x, y) \rightarrow F_{i}(t, x, y)$ is l.s.c. a.e. $t \in J$.

Then $F$ has a l.s.c. type.

Definition 4.1.7. We say that a multi-valued map $\phi:[0, a] \times E \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(E)$ with closed values is upper-Scorza-Dragoni if, given $\delta>0$, there exists a closed subset $A_{\delta} \subset[0, a]$ such that the measure $\mu\left([0, a] \backslash A_{\delta}\right) \leq \delta$ and the restriction $\phi_{\delta}$ of $\phi$ to $A_{\delta} \times E$ is u.s.c.
Theorem 4.1.4. [50] Let $E, E_{1}$ be two separable Banach spaces and let $F:[a, b] \times E \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}\left(E_{1}\right)$ be an upper-Scorza-Dragoni map. Then $F$ is $\sigma-$ Ca-selectionable, the maps $F_{n}:[a, b] \times E \rightarrow E_{1}, n \in \mathbb{N}$ are almost upper semi-continuous and we have

$$
F_{n}(t, x) \subset \overline{\operatorname{conv}}\left(\bigcup_{x \in E} F_{n}(t, x)\right)
$$

Moreover, if $F$ is integrally bounded, then $F$ is $\sigma-m L L$-selectionable.

### 4.2 Existence Results

Consider the space $P C([0,1], \mathbb{R})$, endowed with the norm

$$
\|y\|_{P C}=\sup \{\|y(t)\|: t \in J\}, J=[0,1] .
$$

$P C$ is a Banach space.

### 4.2.1 Convexe case

Theorem 4.2.1. Assume that there exists a continuous nondecreasing map $\psi:\left[0,+\infty\left[\longrightarrow(0,+\infty)\right.\right.$, and $p \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
\left\|F_{i}(t, u, v)\right\| \leq p(t) \psi(|u|+|v|) \quad \text { a.e. } t \in J, i \in\{1,2\} \text { and }(u, v) \in \mathbb{R}^{2}
$$

assume also $F_{1}, F_{2}: J \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(\mathbb{R})$ are Carathéodory.
Then the problem (4.1) has at least one solution.
Proof. Consider the operator $N: P C \times P C \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(P C \times P C)$ defined by
$N(x, y)=\left\{\left(h_{1}, h_{2}\right) \in P C \times P C:\left(h_{1}(t) \quad h_{2}(t)\right)=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s \\ +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), & t \in J \\ y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s \\ +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), & t \in J\end{array}\right\}\right.$
where $f_{i} \in S_{F_{i}}=\left\{f \in L^{1}(J, \mathbb{R}): f(t) \in F_{i}(t, x(t), y(t))\right.$, a.e.t $\left.\in J\right\}$. Clearly, fixed points of the operator $N$ are solutions of problem (4.1).
We are going to prove that $N$ is u.s.c, compact, and $N$ has convex compact values. The proof is given by the following steps.

Step 1: $N(x, y)$ is convexe for all $(x, y) \in P C \times P C$.
Let $\left(h_{1}, h_{2}\right),\left(h_{3}, h_{4}\right) \in N(x, y)$ so there exist $f_{1}, f_{3} \in S_{F_{1}(., x(\cdot), y(.))}$, and $f_{2}, f_{4} \in$ $S_{F_{2}(., x(.), y(.))}$ such that for all $t \in J$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
h_{1}(t) & =x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) \\
h_{2}(t) & =y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
& h_{3}(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{3}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) \\
& h_{4}(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{4}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $l \in[0,1]$ for each $t \in J$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(l\binom{h_{1}}{h_{2}}+(1-l)\binom{h_{3}}{h_{4}}\right)(t) & =\binom{x_{0}}{y_{0}}+\binom{\int_{0}^{t}\left(l f_{1}+(1-l) f_{3}\right)(s) d s}{\int_{0}^{t}\left(l f_{2}+(1-l) f_{4}\right)(s) d s} \\
& +\binom{\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)}{\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)},
\end{aligned}
$$

as $S_{F_{1}}$ and $S_{F_{2}}$ are convexe (because $F_{1}, F_{2}$ have a convexe value) then

$$
l\binom{h_{1}}{h_{2}}+(1-l)\binom{h_{3}}{h_{4}} \in N(x, y)
$$

Step 2: $N$ transforms every bounded set to a bounded set in $P C \times P C$.
It suffices to show that there exists $\ell=\binom{\ell_{1}}{\ell_{2}}>0$,

$$
\text { for all }(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}=\{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:\|(x, y)\| \leq q\}
$$

$$
\text { and all }(h, g) \in N(x, y), \text { we have }\|(h, g)\| \leq \ell, q=\binom{q_{1}}{q_{2}}>0
$$

if $(h, g) \in N(x, y)$, then there exists $f_{1} \in S_{F_{1}(., x(.), y(.))}$, and $f_{2} \in S_{F_{2}(., x(\cdot), y(.))}$ such that for all $t \in J$ we have

$$
h(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
g(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) \\
\|(h, g)\|_{P C \times P C}=\binom{\|h\|_{P C}}{\|g\|_{P C}}
\end{gathered}
$$

for all $t \in J$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|h(t)\| & \leq\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|f_{1}(s)\right\| d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{1}\left\|F_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right)\|p\|_{L^{1}}+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\|:=\tilde{\ell}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|g(t)\| & \leq\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t}\left\|f_{2}(s)\right\| d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{b}\left\|F_{2}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x, y)\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right)\|p\|_{L^{1}}+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x, y)\right\|:=\tilde{\tilde{\ell}}
\end{aligned}
$$

then,

$$
\binom{\|h\|_{P C}}{\|g\|_{P C}} \leq\binom{\tilde{\ell}}{\tilde{\ell}}=\ell
$$

Step 3: $N$ transforms every bounded set to a equicontinuous set to $P C \times P C$ We let $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2} \in J, \tau_{1}<\tau_{2}$ and $\mathcal{B}_{q}=\{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:\|(x, y)\| \leq q\}$, $q=\binom{q_{1}}{q_{2}}>0 ;$ for all $(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}$ and $(h, g) \in N(x, y)$, there exist $f_{1} \in$ $S_{F_{1}(., x(\cdot), y(.))}$, and $f_{2} \in S_{F_{2}(., x(\cdot), y(.))}$ such that for all $t \in J$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& h(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) \\
& g(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|h\left(\tau_{2}\right)-h\left(\tau_{1}\right)\right\| & \leq \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left\|f_{1}(s)\right\| d s+\sum_{\tau_{1} \leq t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1} \leq t_{k}<\tau_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\| \longrightarrow 0 \text { when } \tau_{2} \rightarrow \tau_{1},
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|g\left(\tau_{2}\right)-g\left(\tau_{1}\right)\right\| & \leq \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left\|f_{2}(s)\right\| d s+\sum_{\tau_{1} \leq t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1} \leq t_{k}<\tau_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x, y)\right\| \longrightarrow 0 \text { when } \tau_{2} \rightarrow \tau_{1}
\end{aligned}
$$

So by step 2 and 3 , which is obtained, $N$ is compact.
Step 4: The graph of $N$ is closed.
Let $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \rightarrow\left(x_{*}, y_{*}\right),\left(h_{n}, g_{n}\right) \in N\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)$, and $h_{n} \rightarrow h_{*}$ and $g_{n} \rightarrow g_{*}$. It suffices to show that there exists $f_{1} \in S_{F_{1}\left(., x_{*}(\cdot), y(* .)\right)}$, and $f_{2} \in S_{F_{2}\left(., x_{*}(\cdot), y_{*}(.)\right)}$ such that for all $t \in J$ we have

$$
h_{*}(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{*}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{*}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

and

$$
g_{*}(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{*}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{*}\left(t_{k}\right)\right) .
$$

$\left(h_{n}, g_{n}\right) \in N\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)$, so there exist $f_{1, n} \in S_{F_{1}\left(., x_{n}(\cdot), y_{n}(.)\right)}$, and $f_{2, n} \in S_{F_{2}\left(., x_{n}(\cdot), y_{n}(.)\right)}$ such that for all $t \in J$ we have

$$
h_{n}(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1, n}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

and

$$
g_{n}(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2, n}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)
$$

Since $I_{i, k}, k=1, \cdots, m ; i=1,2$ are continuous,

$$
\left\|\left(h_{n}(t)-x_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)-\left(h_{*}(t)-x_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{*}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{*}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)\right\|_{P C} \rightarrow 0
$$

and

$$
\left\|\left(g_{n}(t)-y_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)-\left(g_{*}(t)-y_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{*}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{*}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)\right\|_{P C} \rightarrow 0
$$

when $n \rightarrow \infty$.
Let $\Gamma$ a continuous linear operator, defined as

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Gamma: L^{1}(J, \mathbb{R}) & \longrightarrow P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \\
r & \longrightarrow \Gamma(r)
\end{aligned}
$$

such that

$$
\Gamma(r)(t)=\int_{0}^{t} r(s) d s ; \quad \forall t \in[0,1]
$$

By lemma 1.3.2, the operator $\Gamma \circ S_{F}$ has a closed graph, moreover we have

$$
\left(h_{n}(t)-x_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) \in \Gamma\left(S_{F_{1}\left(., x_{n}(\cdot), y_{n}(.)\right)}\right),
$$

and

$$
\left(g_{n}(t)-y_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) \in \Gamma\left(S_{F_{2}\left(., x_{n}(\cdot), y_{n}(.)\right)}\right) .
$$

So

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(h_{*}(t)-x_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{*}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{*}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)=\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s \\
& \left(g_{*}(t)-y_{0}-\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{*}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{*}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)=\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s
\end{aligned}
$$

then $f_{1} \in S_{F_{1}\left(,, x_{*}(\cdot), y_{*}(.)\right)}$ and $f_{2} \in S_{F_{2}\left(., x_{*}(\cdot), y_{*}(.)\right)}$.
Step 5: A priori estimation
Let $(x, y) \in P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times P C(J, \mathbb{R})$ such that $(x, y) \in \lambda N(x, y)$, and $0<\lambda<1$, so there exists $f_{1} \in S_{F_{1}(., x(.), y(.))}$, and $f_{2} \in S_{F_{2}(., x(\cdot), y(.))}$.
For all $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$, we have

$$
x(t)=\lambda x_{0}+\lambda \int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s
$$

and

$$
y(t)=\lambda y_{0}+\lambda \int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s
$$

then

$$
\left.\|x(t)\| \leq\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\| y(s)) \|\right) d s, \quad t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]
$$

and

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s, \quad t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right] .
$$

Consider the function $\vartheta_{1}, \mathcal{W}_{1}$ such that

$$
\vartheta_{1}(t)=\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s, \quad t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{W}_{1}(t)=\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s, \quad t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]
$$

So we have

$$
\left(\vartheta_{1}(0), \mathcal{W}_{1}(0)\right)=\left(\left\|x_{0}\right\|,\left\|y_{0}\right\|\right) ; \quad\|x(t)\| \leq \vartheta_{1}(t),\|y(t)\| \leq \mathcal{W}_{1}(t) \quad t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]
$$

and

$$
\dot{\mathcal{W}}_{1}(t)=\dot{\vartheta}_{1}(t)=p(t) \psi(\|x(t)\|+\|y(t)\|), \quad t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right] .
$$

As $\psi$ is nondecreasing map, we have

$$
\dot{\vartheta}_{1}(t) \leq p(t) \psi\left(\vartheta_{1}(t)\right) ; \quad \dot{\mathcal{W}}_{1}(t) \leq p(t) \psi\left(\mathcal{W}_{1}(t)\right), \quad t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right] .
$$

What implies that for every $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$

$$
\int_{\vartheta_{1}(0)}^{\vartheta_{1}(t)} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)} \leq \int_{0}^{t_{1}} p(s) d s ; \quad \int_{\mathcal{W}_{1}(0)}^{\mathcal{W}_{1}(t)} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)} \leq \int_{0}^{t_{1}} p(s) d s .
$$

The map $\Gamma_{0}^{1}(z)=\int_{\vartheta_{1}(0)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$ and the map $\Gamma_{0}^{2}(z)=\int_{\mathcal{W}_{1}(0)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$ are continuous and nondecreasing, then $\left(\Gamma_{0}^{1}\right)^{-1}$ and $\left(\Gamma_{0}^{2}\right)^{-1}$ exist and are nondecreasing, and we have

$$
\vartheta_{1}(t) \leq\left(\Gamma_{0}^{1}\right)^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t_{1}} p(s) d s\right):=M_{0} ; \quad \mathcal{W}_{1}(t) \leq\left(\Gamma_{0}^{2}\right)^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t_{1}} p(s) d s\right):=\ell_{0}
$$

As for every $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right],\|x(t)\| \leq \vartheta_{1}(t)$, and $\|y(t)\| \leq \mathcal{W}_{1}(t)$, then

$$
\sup _{t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]}\|y(t)\| \leq \ell_{0} ; \sup _{t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]}\|x(t)\| \leq M_{0}
$$

Now, for $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|x\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)\right\| & \leq\left\|I_{1,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right\|+\left\|x\left(t_{1}\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \sup _{(\alpha, \beta) \in \bar{B}\left(0, M_{0}\right) \times \bar{B}\left(0, \ell_{0}\right)}\left\|I_{1,1}(\alpha, \beta)\right\|+M_{0}:=N_{1},
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
\left\|y\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)\right\| \leq\left\|I_{2,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right\|+\left\|y\left(t_{1}\right)\right\| \\
\leq \sup _{(\alpha, \beta) \in \bar{B}\left(0, M_{0}\right) \times \bar{B}\left(0, \ell_{0}\right)}\left\|I_{2,1}(\alpha, \beta)\right\|+\ell_{0}:=D_{1}, \\
x(t)=\lambda\left(x\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{1,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right)+\lambda \int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s,
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
y(t)=\lambda\left(y\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{2,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right)+\lambda \int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s
$$

so

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \|x(t)\| \leq N_{1}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s, \quad t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right] \\
& \|y(t)\| \leq D_{1}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s, \quad t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

consider the map $\vartheta_{2}$ and the map $\mathcal{W}_{2}$ such that

$$
\vartheta_{2}(t)=N_{1}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s, \quad t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right],
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{W}_{2}(t)=D_{1}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s, \quad t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right] .
$$

Then

$$
\begin{gathered}
\vartheta_{2}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)=N_{1}, \quad\|x(t)\| \leq \vartheta_{2}(t), \quad t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right], \\
\mathcal{W}_{2}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)=D_{1}, \quad\|y(t)\| \leq \mathcal{W}_{2}(t), \quad t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]
\end{gathered}
$$

and
$\dot{\vartheta}_{2}(t)=p(t) \psi(\|x(t)\|+\|y(t)\|), \quad \dot{\mathcal{W}}_{2}(t)=p(t) \psi(\|x(t)\|+\|y(t)\|), \quad t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$, as $\psi$ is nondecreasing, then

$$
\dot{\vartheta}_{2}(t) \leq p(t) \psi\left(\vartheta_{2}(t)\right), \quad \dot{\mathcal{W}}_{2}(t) \leq p(t) \psi\left(\mathcal{W}_{2}(t)\right), t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right] .
$$

What implies that for every $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$, we have

$$
\int_{\vartheta_{2}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)}^{\vartheta_{2}(t)} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)} \leq \int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}} p(s) d s, \quad \int_{\mathcal{W}_{2}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)}^{\mathcal{W}_{2}(t)} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)} \leq \int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}} p(s) d s
$$

If we consider the map $\Gamma_{1}^{1}(z)=\int_{\vartheta_{2}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$, and the map $\Gamma_{1}^{2}(z)=\int_{\mathcal{W}_{2}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}$, we get

$$
\vartheta_{2}(t) \leq\left(\Gamma_{1}^{1}\right)^{-1}\left(\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}} p(s) d s\right):=M_{1}
$$

and

$$
\mathcal{W}_{2}(t) \leq\left(\Gamma_{1}^{2}\right)^{-1}\left(\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}} p(s) d s\right):=\ell_{1}
$$

for all $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right], \quad\|x(t)\| \leq \vartheta_{2}(t), \quad\|y(t)\| \leq \mathcal{W}_{2}(t)$, then

$$
\sup _{t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]}\|x(t)\| \leq M_{1}, \sup _{t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]}\|y(t)\| \leq \ell_{1}
$$

We continue the process until the we reach the interval $\left(t_{m}, b\right]$, then we obtain that there exists $M_{m}$ and $\ell_{m}$ such that

$$
\sup _{t \in\left(t_{m}, b\right]}\|x(t)\| \leq\left(\Gamma_{m}^{1}\right)^{-1}\left(\int_{t_{m}}^{b} p(s) d s\right):=M_{m}
$$

and

$$
\sup _{t \in\left(t_{m}, b\right]}\|y(t)\| \leq\left(\Gamma_{m}^{2}\right)^{-1}\left(\int_{t_{m}}^{b} p(s) d s\right):=\ell_{m}
$$

As we choose $x$ and $y$ arbitrarily, then for all solution of the problem (4.1), we have

$$
\|(x, y)\|_{P C \times P C} \leq \max \left\{\binom{M_{k}}{\ell_{k}}: k=0,1, \cdots, m\right\}:=b^{*} .
$$

Consider the set

$$
U=\left\{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:\|(x, y)\|_{P C \times P C}<b^{*}+1\right\}
$$

So we have $N: \bar{U} \times \bar{U} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c v}(P C \times P C)$ is compact and u.s.c. and by the definition of $U$ it doses not exist a $(x, y) \in \partial U \times \partial U$ such that $(x, y) \in$ $\lambda N(x, y)$, for all $\lambda \in(0,1)$. Then by the lemma 1.6.2, the problem (4.1) has at least one solution.

### 4.2.2 Non Convexe case

Assume the following conditions:
$\left(\mathcal{C}_{1}\right) F_{i}:[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}(\mathbb{R}) ; t \rightarrow F_{i}(t, u, v)$ are measurable for each $u, v \in \mathbb{R}, i=1,2$.
$\left(\mathcal{C}_{2}\right)$ There exist functions $l_{i} \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}^{+}\right), i=1, \cdots, 4$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& H_{d}\left(F_{1}(t, u, v), F_{1}(t, \bar{u}, \bar{v})\right) \leq l_{1}(t)\|u-\bar{u}\|+l_{2}(t)\|v-\bar{v}\|, t \in J ; \forall u, \bar{u}, v, \bar{v} \in \mathbb{R} \\
& H_{d}\left(F_{2}(t, u, v), F_{2}(t, \bar{u}, \bar{v})\right) \leq l_{3}(t)\|u-\bar{u}\|+l_{4}(t)\|v-\bar{v}\|, t \in J ; \forall u, \bar{u}, v, \bar{v} \in \mathbb{R}
\end{aligned}
$$

$\left(\mathcal{C}_{3}\right)$ There exist a constants $a_{i}, b_{i} \geq 0, i=1,2$ such that

$$
\| I_{1, k}(u, v)-I_{1, k}\left(\bar{u}-\bar{v}\left\|\leq a_{1}\right\| u-\bar{u}\left\|+a_{2}\right\| v-\bar{v} \|, \forall u, \bar{u}, v, \bar{v} \in \mathbb{R}, k: 1, \cdots, m,\right.
$$

and

$$
\| I_{2, k}(u, v)-I_{2, k}\left(\bar{u}-\bar{v}\left\|\leq b_{1}\right\| u-\bar{u}\left\|+b_{2}\right\| v-\bar{v} \|, \forall u, \bar{u}, v, \bar{v} \in \mathbb{R}, k: 1, \cdots, m,\right.
$$

Theorem 4.2.2. Assume that $\left(\mathcal{C}_{1}\right)-\left(\mathcal{C}_{3}\right)$ are satisfied and the matrix

$$
M=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
\left\|l_{1}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{1} & \left\|l_{2}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{2} \\
\left\|l_{3}\right\|_{L^{1}}+b_{1} & \left\|l_{4}\right\|_{L^{1}}+b_{2}
\end{array}\right)
$$

converge to zero, then the problem (4.1) has at least one solution.
Proof. Consider the operator $N: P C \times P C \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(P C \times P C)$ defined by

$$
N(x, y)=\left\{\left(h_{1}, h_{2}\right) \in P C \times P C:\left(h_{1}(t) \quad h_{2}(t)\right)=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s+ \\
\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), & t \in J \\
y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s+ \\
\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), & t \in J
\end{array}\right\}\right.
$$

where $f_{i} \in S_{F_{i}}=\left\{f \in L^{1}(J, \mathbb{R}): f(t) \in F_{i}(t, x(t), y(t))\right.$, a.e.t $\left.\in J\right\}$. Clearly, fixed points of the operator $N$ are solutions of problem (4.1).

Let
$N_{i}(x, y)=\left\{h \in P C: h(t)=x_{i}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{i}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{i, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in J\right\}$,
where $x_{1}=x_{0}, x_{2}=y_{0}, f_{i} \in S_{F_{i}}=\left\{f \in L^{1}(J, \mathbb{R}): f(t) \in F_{i}(t, x(t), y(t))\right.$, a.e. $t \in$ $J\}$. We show that $N$ satisfies the assumptions of Theorem 4.1.3.
Let $(x, y),(\bar{x}, \bar{y}) \in P C \times P C$ and $\left(h_{1}, h_{2}\right) \in N(x, y)$. Then there exist $f_{i} \in S_{F_{i}}, i=1,2$ such that

$$
\left(h_{1}(t), h_{2}(t)\right)=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in J \\
y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in J
\end{array}\right.
$$

$\left(\mathcal{C}_{2}\right)$ implies that

$$
H_{d}\left(F_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), F_{1}(t, \bar{x}(t), \bar{y}(t)) \leq l_{1}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)|+l_{2}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)|\right.
$$

and

$$
H_{d}\left(F_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), F_{2}(t, \bar{x}(t), \bar{y}(t))\right) \leq l_{3}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)|+l_{4}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)| .
$$

Hence, there are some $(\omega, \bar{\omega}) \in F_{1}(t, \bar{x}(t), \bar{y}(t)) \times F_{2}(t, \bar{x}(t), \bar{y}(t))$ such that

$$
\left|f_{1}(t)-\omega\right| \leq l_{1}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)|+l_{2}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)|,
$$

and

$$
\left|f_{2}(t)-\bar{\omega}\right| \leq l_{3}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)|+l_{4}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)| .
$$

Consider the multi-valued maps $U_{i}: J \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{R}), i=1,2$ defined by
$U_{1}(t)=\left\{\begin{array}{cl}\omega \in F_{1}(t, \bar{x}(t), \bar{y}(t)) & : \\ \left|f_{1}(t)-\omega\right| \leq l_{1}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)| & +l_{2}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)|, \text { a.e. } t \in J\end{array}\right\}$
and
$U_{2}(t)=\left\{\begin{aligned} & \bar{\omega} \in F_{2}(t, \bar{x}(t), \bar{y}(t)) \\ & \quad: \\ &\left|f_{2}(t)-\bar{\omega}\right| \leq l_{3}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)|+l_{4}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)|, \text { a.e. } t \in J\end{aligned}\right\}$
Then $U_{i}(t)$ are a nonempty set and Theorem III.4.1 in [25] tells us that $U_{i}$ are measurable. Moreover, the multi-valued intersection operator $V_{i}()=$. $U_{i}(.) \cap F_{i}(., \bar{x}(),. \bar{y}()$.$) are measurable. Therefore, by Lemma 1.3.1, there$ exists a function $t \rightarrow \bar{f}_{i}(t)$, which are measurable selection for $V_{i}$, that is $\bar{f}_{i}(t) \in F_{i}(t, \bar{x}(t), \bar{y}(t))$ and

$$
\left|f_{1}(t)-\bar{f}_{1}(t)\right| \leq l_{1}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)|+l_{2}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)| \text {, a.e.t } \in J,
$$

and

$$
\left|f_{2}(t)-\bar{f}_{2}(t)\right| \leq l_{3}(t)|x(t)-\bar{x}(t)|+l_{4}(t)|y(t)-\bar{y}(t)| \text {, a.e.t } \in J .
$$

Define $\bar{h}_{1}, \bar{h}_{2}$ by

$$
\bar{h}_{1}(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} \bar{f}_{1}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(\bar{x}\left(t_{k}\right), \bar{y}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in J,
$$

and

$$
\bar{h}_{2}(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} \bar{f}_{2}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(\bar{x}\left(t_{k}\right), \bar{y}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), t \in J .
$$

Then we have, for $t \in J$,

$$
\left|h_{1}(t)-\bar{h}_{1}(t)\right| \leq\left(\left\|l_{1}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{1}\right)|x-\bar{x}|_{P C}+\left(\left\|l_{2}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{2}\right)\|y-\bar{y}\|_{P C}
$$

Thus

$$
\left\|h_{1}-\bar{h}_{1}\right\|_{P C} \leq\left(\left\|l_{1}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{1}\right)|x-\bar{x}|_{P C}+\left(\left\|l_{2}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{2}\right)\|y-\bar{y}\|_{P C}
$$

By an analogous relation, we finally arrive at the estimate

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{d}\left(N_{1}(x, y), N_{1}(\bar{x}, \bar{y})\right) \leq & \left(\left\|l_{1}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{1}\right)\|x-\bar{x}\|_{P C} \\
& +\left(\left\|l_{2}\right\|_{L^{1}}+a_{2}\right)\|y-\bar{y}\|_{P C} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{d}\left(N_{2}(x, y), N_{2}(\bar{x}, \bar{y})\right) \leq & \left(\left\|l_{3}\right\|_{L^{1}}+b_{1}\right)\|x-\bar{x}\|_{P C} \\
& +\left(\left\|l_{4}\right\|_{L^{1}}+b_{2}\right)\|y-\bar{y}\|_{P C}
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore

$$
H_{d}(N(x, y), N(\bar{x}, \bar{y})) \leq M\left(\|x-\bar{x}\|_{P C}, \quad\|y-\bar{y}\|_{P C}\right)
$$

for each $(x, y)$ and $(\bar{x}, \bar{y})$ in $P C \times P C$. Hence, by Theorem 4.1.3, the operator $N$ has at least one fixed point which is solution of (4.1).

Theorem 4.2.3. Assume that exist a continuous nondecreasing maps $\psi_{i}$ : $[0,+\infty) \longrightarrow(0,+\infty)$, and $p_{i} \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
\left\|F_{i}(t, u, v)\right\| \leq p_{i}(t) \psi_{i}(\|u\|+\|v\|) \text { a.e. } t \in J, i \in\{1,2\} \text { and }(u, v) \in \mathbb{R}^{2},
$$

assume also $F_{1}, F_{2}: J \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(\mathbb{R})$ are Carathéodory, and
(a) $(t, x, y) \rightarrow F_{i}(t, x, y)$ is $\mathcal{L} \otimes \mathcal{B}$ measurable for $i=1,2$.
(b) $(x, y) \rightarrow F_{i}(t, x, y)$ is l.s.c. a.e. $t \in J$.

Then the problem (4.1) has at least one solution.
Proof. Since $F_{i}$ are l.s.c. type, so by theorem 1.3.4 there exists continuous functions $f_{i}: P C \rightarrow L^{1}(J, \mathbb{R}), i=1,2$ such that $f_{i}(x, y) \in S_{F_{i}(\cdot, x, y)}$, for all
$(x, y) \in P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times P C(J, \mathbb{R})$.
Consider the following impulsive system

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
x^{\prime}(t)= & f_{1}(t, x, y), \text { a.e. } t \in J  \tag{4.3}\\
y^{\prime}(t)= & f_{2}(t, x, y), a . e . t \in J \\
x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)= & I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1,2, \ldots, m \\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)= & I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1,2, \ldots, m \\
x(0)=x_{0}, & y(0)=y_{0} .
\end{align*}\right.
$$

It is clear if $(x, y)$ is a solution of the problem (4.3) then $(x, y)$ is also a solution of the problem (4.1).
The operator $N_{*}: P C \times P C \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(P C \times P C)$ defined by

$$
N_{*}(x, y)=\left\{\left(h_{1}, h_{2}\right) \in P C \times P C:\left(h_{1}(t), \quad h_{2}(t)\right)=\left\{\begin{array}{ll}
x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s) d s+ \\
\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), & t \in J \\
y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s) d s+ \\
\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), & t \in J
\end{array}\right\}\right.
$$

By the proof of theorem 4.2.1 the problem (4.1), has at least one solution.

### 4.3 Structure of solutions sets

Consider the first-order impulsive single-value problem

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
x^{\prime}(t)= & f_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } t \in[0,1]  \tag{4.4}\\
y^{\prime}(t)= & f_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } \in[0,1] \\
x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)= & I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)= & I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
x(0)=x_{0}, & y(0)=y_{0},
\end{align*}\right.
$$

where $f_{1}, f_{2} \in L^{1}\left(J \times \mathbb{R}^{2}, \mathbb{R}\right)$ are a given functions, $0=t_{o}<t_{1}<\cdots<t_{m}<$ $t_{m+1}=1$.
Then $(x, y)$ is a solution of (4.4) if and only if $(x, y)$ is a solution of the impulsive integral system

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
x(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \text { a.e. } t \in J  \tag{4.5}\\
y(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), \text { a.e. } \in J
\end{array}\right.
$$

Denote by $S\left(f_{1,2},\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)\right)$ the set of all solutions of problem (4.4).

Theorem 4.3.1. Suppose that there exists a function $\ell \in L^{1}\left([0,1], \mathbb{R}^{+}\right)$such that:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.\left|f_{i}\left(t, x_{1}, y_{1}\right)-f_{i}\left(t, x_{2}, y_{2}\right)\right|<\ell(t)\left|x_{1}-x_{2}\right|+\mid y_{1}-y_{2}\right) \mid ; \forall\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right),\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right) \in \\
& \mathbb{R}^{2}, \forall i=1,2
\end{aligned}
$$

Then the problem (4.4) has a unique solution.
Proof. 1.The existence:
We consider the problem (4.4) on $\left[0, t_{1}\right]$

$$
\begin{gather*}
x^{\prime}(t)=f_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), y^{\prime}(t)=f_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), \quad \text { a.e. } t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right],  \tag{4.6}\\
x(0)=x_{0}, y(0)=y_{0},
\end{gather*}
$$

we consider the operator $N_{1}$ defined by

$$
\begin{array}{rlc}
N_{1}: C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right) \times C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right) & \longrightarrow & C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right) \times C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right) \\
(x, y) & \longrightarrow & N_{1}(x, y) \\
N_{1}(x, y)(t)=\left(x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s, y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s\right) .
\end{array}
$$

Let's $\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right),\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right) \in C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right) \times C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right)$, and $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$

$$
\left\|N_{1}\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right)(t)-N_{1}\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right)(t)\right\|=\|(\alpha, \beta)\|=\binom{\|\alpha\|}{\|\beta\|}
$$

where

$$
\left.\alpha=\int_{0}^{t}\left(f_{1}\left(s, x_{1}(s), y_{1}(s)\right)-f_{1}\left(s, x_{2}(s), y_{2}(s)\right)\right)\right) d s
$$

and

$$
\beta=\int_{0}^{t}\left(f_{2}\left(s, x_{1}(s), y_{1}(s)-f_{2}\left(s, x_{2}(s), y_{2}(s)\right)\right)\right) d s
$$

then

$$
\|\alpha\| \leq \int_{0}^{t} \ell_{1}(s)\left\|\left(x_{1}(s), y_{1}(s)\right)-\left(x_{2}(s), y_{2}(s)\right)\right\| d s
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq \frac{1}{\tau} \int_{0}^{t} \tau \ell(s) e^{\tau L(s)} d s\left\|\binom{x_{1}-x_{2}}{y_{1}-y_{2}}\right\|_{B C} \\
& \leq \frac{1}{\tau} e^{\tau L(t)}\left\|\binom{x_{1}-x_{2}}{y_{1}-y_{2}}\right\|_{B C} \\
& \leq e^{\tau L(t)}\left(\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|+\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

similarly

$$
\|\beta\| \leq e^{\tau L(t)}\left(\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|+\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|\right)
$$

where

$$
L(t)=\int_{0}^{t} \ell(s) d s
$$

So

$$
e^{-\tau L(t)}\left\|N_{1}\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right)(t)-N_{1}\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right)(t)\right\| \leq\left(\begin{array}{cc}
\frac{1}{\tau} & \frac{1}{\tau} \\
\frac{1}{\tau} & \frac{1}{\tau}
\end{array}\right)\binom{\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|}{\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|}
$$

Then

$$
\left\|N_{1}\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right)-N_{1}\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right)\right\|_{B C} \leq \frac{1}{\tau}\left(\begin{array}{ll}
1 & 1 \\
1 & 1
\end{array}\right)\binom{\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|}{\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|}
$$

where $\left\|\binom{x}{y}\right\|_{B C}=\sup _{t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]} e^{-\tau L(t)}\left\|\binom{x(t)}{y(t)}\right\|$.
Let

$$
B=\frac{1}{\tau}\left(\begin{array}{ll}
1 & 1 \\
1 & 1
\end{array}\right)
$$

and

$$
A=\left(\begin{array}{ll}
1 & 1 \\
1 & 1
\end{array}\right)
$$

we have $\|A\|=1$ so $\left\|A^{n}\right\|=1$ and $\left\|B^{n}\right\|=\left\|\left(\frac{1}{\tau}\right)^{n} A^{n}\right\| \leq\left|\left(\frac{1}{\tau}\right)^{n}\right|\left\|A^{n}\right\| \leq\left|\left(\frac{1}{\tau}\right)^{n}\right|$ For $\tau \in(1,+\infty) ; N_{1}$ is contractive, then there exists unique

$$
\left(x^{0}, y^{0}\right) \in C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right) \times C\left(\left[0, t_{1}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right): N_{1}\left(x^{0}, y^{0}\right)=\left(x^{0}, y^{0}\right)
$$

$\left(x^{0}, y^{0}\right)$ is the solution of (4.6).

- We consider the problem (4.4) on $\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right.$ ]

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
x^{\prime}(t)=f_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), y^{\prime}(t)=f_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), & \text { a.e. } t \in J_{1}=\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right] \\
x\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)=x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{1, k}\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right), y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)\right), & y\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)=y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{2, k}\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right), y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)\right) \tag{4.7}
\end{array}
$$

We consider the space $C_{*}=\left\{(x, y) \in C\left(J_{1}, \mathbb{R}\right) \times C\left(J_{1}, \mathbb{R}\right) /\left(x\left(t_{1}^{+}\right), y\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)\right)\right.$exist $\}$, $\left(C_{*} ;\|\cdot\|_{J_{1}}\right)$ is a Banach space.
Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N_{2}: C_{*} \longrightarrow C C_{*} \\
&(x, y) \longrightarrow N_{2}(x, y) \\
& N_{2}(x, y)(t)=\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{1, k}\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right), y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)\right)+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s\right. \\
&\left.y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{2, k}\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right), y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)\right)+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right),\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right) \in C_{*} \times C_{*}$, and $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$

$$
\left\|N_{2}\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right)(t)-N_{2}\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right)(t)\right\|=\|(\alpha, \beta)\|=\binom{\|\alpha\|}{\|\beta\|}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\alpha\| & \leq \int_{t_{1}}^{t} \ell(s)\left\|\left(x_{1}(s), y_{1}(s)\right)-\left(x_{2}(s), y_{2}(s)\right)\right\| d s \\
& \leq \frac{1}{\tau} \int_{t_{1}}^{t} \tau \ell(s) e^{\tau L(s)} d s\left\|\binom{x_{1}-x_{2}}{y_{1}-y_{2}}\right\|_{B C}, \\
& \leq e^{\tau L(t)}\left(\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|+\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly

$$
\|\beta\| \leq e^{\tau L(t)}\left(\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|+\frac{1}{\tau}\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|\right),
$$

such that

$$
L(t)=\int_{t_{1}}^{t} \ell(s) d s
$$

so

$$
e^{-\tau L(t)}\left\|N_{2}\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right)(t)-N_{2}\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right)(t)\right\| \leq \frac{1}{\tau}\left(\begin{array}{cc}
1 & 1 \\
1 & 1
\end{array}\right)\binom{\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|}{\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|}
$$

Then

$$
\left\|N_{2}\left(x_{1}, y_{1}\right)-N_{2}\left(x_{2}, y_{2}\right)\right\|_{B C} \leq \frac{1}{\tau}\left(\begin{array}{ll}
1 & 1 \\
1 & 1
\end{array}\right)\binom{\left\|x_{1}-x_{2}\right\|}{\left\|y_{1}-y_{2}\right\|}
$$

Then for $\tau \in(1,+\infty) ; N_{2}$ is contractive, so there exists unique

$$
\left.\left(x^{1}, y^{1}\right) \in C\left(\jmath t_{1}, t_{2}\right] ; \mathbb{R}\right): N_{2}\left(x^{1}, y^{1}\right)=\left(x^{1}, y^{1}\right)
$$

we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left(x^{1}, y^{1}\right)\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)=N_{2}\left(x^{1}, y^{1}\right)\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)=\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{1, k}\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right), y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right. \\
&+\lim _{t \rightarrow t_{1}^{+}} \int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s \\
&\left.y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{2, k}\left(x^{0}\left(t_{1}\right), y^{0}\left(t_{1}\right)\right)+\lim _{t \rightarrow t_{1}^{+}} \int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then $\left(x^{1}, y^{1}\right)$ is the solution of the problem (4.7). As a consequence, the solution of the problem (4.4) is given by

$$
\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t)=\left\{\begin{array}{cc}
\left(x^{0}, y^{0}\right)(t), & t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right] \\
\left(x^{1}, y^{1}\right)(t), & t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right] \\
\vdots & \vdots \\
\left(x^{m}, y^{m}\right)(t), & t \in\left(t_{m}, b\right]
\end{array}\right.
$$

2.The uniqueness:

Lets $\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right),\left(x^{* *}, y^{* *}\right)$ are two solutions of the problem (4.4); we are going to show that:

$$
\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t)=\left(x^{* *}, y^{* *}\right)(t), \text { for all } t \in[0,1]
$$

if $t \in J_{0}=\left[0, t_{1}\right]$ then $\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t)=\left(x^{* *}, y^{* *}\right)(t)$, for all $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$ if $t \in J_{i}=\left(t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]$ then $\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t)=\left(x^{* *}, y^{* *}\right)(t)$, for each $t \in\left(t_{i}, t_{i+1}\right]$. Now it is enough to show that
$\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)=\left(x^{* *}, y^{* *}\right)\left(t_{k}^{+}\right), k \in\{1,2, \cdots, m\}$
we have:
$\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)\left(t_{i}^{+}\right)-\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)\left(t_{i}^{-}\right)=\left(I_{1, i}\left(x^{*}\left(t_{i}\right), y^{*}\left(t_{i}\right)\right), I_{2, i}\left(x^{*}\left(t_{i}\right), y^{*}\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right)$
implies that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)\left(t_{i}^{+}\right) & =\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)\left(t_{i}^{-}\right)+\left(I_{1, i}\left(x^{*}\left(t_{i}\right), y^{*}\left(t_{i}\right)\right), I_{2, i}\left(x^{*}\left(t_{i}\right), y^{*}\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right) \\
& =\left(x^{* *}, y^{* *}\right)\left(t_{i}\right)+\left(I_{1, i}\left(x^{* *}\left(t_{i}\right), y^{* *}\left(t_{i}\right)\right), I_{2, i}\left(x^{* *}\left(t_{i}\right), y^{* *}\left(t_{i}\right)\right)\right) \\
& =\left(x^{* *}, y^{* *}\right)\left(t_{i}^{+}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Theorem 4.3.2. Suppose there exists a continuous nondecreasing function $\psi:[0, \infty) \longrightarrow(0, \infty)$, and $p \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
\left\|f_{i}(t, x, y)\right\| \leq p(t) \psi(\|x\|+\|y\|) ; \text { for all } t \in J, \text { and all } x, y \in \mathbb{R}
$$

with

$$
\int_{0}^{1} p(s) d s<\int_{\left\|\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)\right\|}^{\infty} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}
$$

Then the problem (4.4) has at least one solution.
Proof. For the proof we use "The non linear alternative of Leray and Schauder".
Consider the operator

$$
N: P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \longrightarrow P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times P C(J, \mathbb{R})
$$

defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
N(x, y)(t)= & \left(x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right),\right. \\
& \left.y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The fixed point of $N$ is solution of the problem (4.4). It is enough to prove that $N$ is completely continuous, the proof is given by the following steps.

Step 1 N is continuous:
Let $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)_{n}$ be a sequence in $P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times P C(J, \mathbb{R})$ such that $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \longrightarrow$ $(x, y)$, it is enough to prove that $N\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \longrightarrow N(x, y)$. For all $t \in J$ we have:

$$
\begin{aligned}
N\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t)= & \left(x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),\right. \\
& \left.y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t)-N(x, y)(t)\right\| & =\|(\alpha, \beta)\| \\
& =\binom{\|\alpha\|}{\|\beta\|}
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\alpha\| & =\| \int_{0}^{t}\left(f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right)-f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right) d s \\
& +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left(I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) \| \\
& \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right)-f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

as $I_{k}, k=1, \cdots, m$ are continuous functions, and $f_{1}, f_{2}$ are $L^{1}$-Caratheodory functions, and by the dominated convergence theorem of Lebesgue we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\alpha\| & \leq \int_{0}^{b}\left\|f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right)-f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{0<t_{k}<m}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \rightarrow 0 \text { when } n \rightarrow \infty
\end{aligned}
$$

similarly

$$
\|\beta\| \leq \int_{0}^{b}\left\|f_{2}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right)-f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s
$$

$$
+\sum_{0<t_{k}<m}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)-I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \rightarrow 0 \text { when } n \rightarrow \infty
$$

so

$$
\left\|N\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)-N(x, y)\right\| \leq\binom{ 0}{0}
$$

Then N is continuous.
Step 2 N transforms every bounded set to a bounded set in $P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times$ $P C(J, \mathbb{R})$ :
It suffices to show that, for all $q=\binom{q_{1}}{q_{2}}>0$, there exists $\ell=\binom{\ell_{1}}{\ell_{2}}>0$, for each $(x, y)$ in $\mathcal{B}_{q}=\{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:\|(x, y)\| \leq q\}$, we have $\|N(x, y)\| \leq \ell$.

Let $(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|N(x, y)\| & \leq\left(\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{b}\left\|f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{k=1}^{m}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|\right. \\
& \left.,\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{b}\left\|f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{k=1}^{m}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|\right) \\
& =(\alpha, \beta)
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\alpha\| & \leq\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{b} p(t) \psi\left(\|x\|_{P C}+\|y\|_{P C}\right) d t+\sum_{k=1}^{m}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{b} p(t) \psi\left(\|x\|_{P C}+\|y\|_{P C}\right) d t+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \overline{B_{q}}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\|:=\ell_{1},
\end{aligned}
$$

similarly
$\|\beta\| \leq\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{b} p(t) \psi\left(\|x\|_{P C}+\|y\|_{P C}\right) d t+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \overline{B_{q}}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x, y)\right\|:=\ell_{2}$.
Step 3 N transforms every bounded set to a equicontinuous set to $P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times$ $P C(J, \mathbb{R})$
We let $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2} \in J, \tau_{1}<\tau_{2}$ and $\mathcal{B}_{q}=\{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:\|(x, y)\| \leq q\}$, $q=\binom{q_{1}}{q_{2}}>0$; let $(x, y) \in \mathcal{B}_{q}$, then:

1. If $\tau_{1} \neq t_{k}$ (or $\tau_{2} \neq t_{k}$ ), $\forall k \in\{1,2, \cdots, m\}$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N(x, y)\left(\tau_{2}\right)-N(x, y)\left(\tau_{1}\right)\right\| \leq & \left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1} \leq t_{k}<\tau_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \overline{B_{q}}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\|\right. \\
& \left., \quad \int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1} \leq t_{k}<\tau_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \overline{B_{q}}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x, y)\right\|\right) \\
\longrightarrow & \binom{0}{0} \text { when } \tau_{1} \longrightarrow \tau_{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

2. If $\tau_{1}=t_{i}^{-}$, we consider $\delta_{1}>0$ such that $\left\{t_{k}, k \neq i\right\} \cap\left[t_{i}-\delta_{1}, t_{i}+\delta_{1}\right]=\emptyset$, so for $0<h<\delta_{1}$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N(x, y)\left(t_{i}\right)-N(x, y)\left(t_{i}-h\right)\right\| & \leq\left(\int_{t_{i}-h}^{t_{i}} p(s) \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) d s, \int_{t_{i}-h}^{t_{i}} p(s) \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) d s\right) \\
& \longrightarrow\binom{0}{0} \text { when } h \longrightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

3. If $\tau_{2}=t_{i}^{+}$, we consider $\delta_{2}>0$ such that $\left\{t_{k}, k \neq i\right\} \cap\left[t_{i}-\delta_{2}, t_{i}+\delta_{2}\right]=\emptyset$, so for $0<h<\delta_{2}$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|N(x, y)\left(t_{i}+h\right)-N(x, y)\left(t_{i}\right)\right\| & \leq\left(\int_{t_{i}}^{t_{i}+h} p(s) \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) d s, \int_{t_{i}}^{t_{i}+h} p(s) \psi\left(q_{1}+q_{2}\right) d s\right) \\
& \longrightarrow\binom{0}{0} \text { when } h \longrightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

So by steps 1, 2 and 3, which is obtained, and by Arzela-Ascoli's theorem, $N$ is completely continuous.

Step 4 A priori estimation:
Let $(x, y) \in P C(J, \mathbb{R}) \times P C(J, \mathbb{R})$ such that $(x, y)=\lambda N(x, y)$, and $0<\lambda<1$. Then for all $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$ we have

$$
x(t)=\lambda x_{0}+\lambda \int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s
$$

and

$$
y(t)=\lambda y_{0}+\lambda \int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s
$$

so

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq & \left(\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s\right. \\
& \left., \quad\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Consider the map $\vartheta=\left(\vartheta_{1}, \vartheta_{2}\right)$ such that

$$
\vartheta_{1}(t)=\left\|x_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s
$$

and

$$
\vartheta_{2}(t)=\left\|y_{0}\right\|+\int_{0}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s
$$

then we have

$$
\vartheta(0)=\left(\left\|x_{0}\right\|,\left\|y_{0}\right\|\right), \quad\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq \vartheta(t)
$$

and

$$
\dot{\vartheta}_{i}(t)=p(t) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(t)\|), \forall i=1,2 .
$$

As $\psi$ is nondecreasing map, we have

$$
\dot{\vartheta}_{i}(t) \leq p(t) \psi\left(\vartheta_{i}(t)\right), \forall i=1,2 .
$$

What implies that for every $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]$, we have

$$
\int_{\vartheta_{i}(0)}^{\vartheta_{i}(t)} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)} \leq \int_{0}^{t_{1}} p(s) d s, \forall i=1,2
$$

The map $\Gamma_{i, 0}(z)=\int_{\vartheta_{i}(0)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}, i=1,2$ is continuous and nondecreasing, then $\Gamma_{i, 0}^{-1}$ exist and they are nondecreasing, we have

$$
\vartheta_{i}(t) \leq \Gamma_{i, 0}^{-1}\left(\int_{0}^{t_{1}} p(s) d s\right):=M_{i, 0}, i=1,2 .
$$

As for all $t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right],\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq \vartheta(t)$, then

$$
\sup _{t \in\left[0, t_{1}\right]}\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq\binom{ M_{1,0}}{M_{2,0}} .
$$

Now, for $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|x\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)\right\| & \leq\left\|I_{1,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right\|+\left\|x\left(t_{1}\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \sup _{(x, y) \in \bar{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{1,1}(x, y)\right\|+M_{1,0}:=N_{1},
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|y\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)\right\| & \leq\left\|I_{2,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right\|+\left\|y\left(t_{1}\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \sup _{(x, y) \in \bar{B}_{q}}\left\|I_{2,1}(x, y)\right\|+M_{2,0}:=N_{2},
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{gathered}
q=\binom{M_{1,0}}{M_{2,0}} \\
y(t)=\lambda\left(x\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{1,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right)+\lambda \int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
y(t)=\lambda\left(y\left(t_{1}\right)+I_{2,1}\left(x\left(t_{1}\right), y\left(t_{1}\right)\right)\right)+\lambda \int_{t_{1}}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s
$$

Then

$$
\|x(t)\| \leq N_{1}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s
$$

and

$$
\|y(t)\| \leq N_{2}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s
$$

Consider the map $W=\left(W_{1}, W_{2}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{aligned}
W_{1}(t) & =N_{1}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s \\
W_{2}(t) & =N_{2}+\int_{t_{1}}^{t} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s
\end{aligned}
$$

so we have

$$
W\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)=\left(N_{1}, N_{2}\right), \quad\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq W(t)
$$

and

$$
\dot{W}_{i}(t)=p(t) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(t)\|), \forall i=1,2,
$$

$\psi$ is nondecreasing, then

$$
\dot{W}_{i}(t) \leq p(t) \psi\left(W_{i}(t)\right), \forall i=1,2 .
$$

What implies is that for every $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]$, we have

$$
\int_{W_{i}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)}^{W_{i}(t)} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)} \leq \int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}} p(s) d s ; i=1,2 .
$$

If we consider the map $\Gamma_{i, 1}(z)=\int_{W_{i}\left(t_{1}^{+}\right)}^{z} \frac{d u}{\psi(u)}, i=1,2$, we get

$$
W_{i}(t) \leq \Gamma_{i, 1}^{-1}\left(\int_{t_{1}}^{t_{2}} p(s) d s\right):=M_{i, 1} ; i=1,2 .
$$

For all $t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right], \quad\|(x, y)(t)\|=\binom{\|x(t)\|}{\|y(t)\|} \leq\binom{ W_{1}(t)}{W_{2}(t)}$, then

$$
\sup _{t \in\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right]}\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq\binom{ M_{1,1}}{M_{2,1}}
$$

we continue the process until we reach the interval $\left(t_{m}, 1\right],\left.(x, y)\right|_{\left(t_{m}, 1\right]}$ is the solution of the problem $(x, y)=\lambda N(x, y)$ in $\left(t_{m}, 1\right]$, for $0<\lambda<1$. We get there exist $M_{i, m}, i=1,2$ such that

$$
\sup _{t \in\left(t_{m}, b\right]}\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq \Gamma_{i, m}^{-1}\left(\int_{t_{m}}^{b} p(s) d s\right):=M_{i, m}
$$

As we choose $(x, y)$ arbitrarily, then for all solution of the problem (4.4) we have

$$
\|(x, y)\| \leq\binom{\max _{k=0,1, \cdots, m}\left(M_{1, k}\right)}{\max _{k=0,1, \cdots, m}\left(M_{2, k}\right)}:=\binom{b_{1}^{*}}{b_{2}^{*}} .
$$

Consider the set

$$
U=\left\{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:\|(x, y)\|_{P C}<\binom{b_{1}^{*}+1}{b_{2}^{*}+1}\right\} .
$$

So we get $N: \bar{U} \longrightarrow P C \times P C$ is completely continuous, and by the definition of $U$ it doses not exist a $(x, y) \in \partial U$ such that $(x, y)=\lambda N(x, y)$ for all $\lambda \in(0,1)$.
Then by the theorem 1.6.3, $N$ has a fixed point $(x, y) \in \bar{U}$ which is solution of the problem (4.4).

Theorem 4.3.3. Suppose that we have the same conditions of the theorem 4.3.2, then the set of all solutions of the problem (4.4) is non empty, compact, $R_{\delta}$, acyclic. Moreover the solution operator $S$ is u.s.c., where

$$
\begin{aligned}
S: \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} & \longrightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p}(P C \times P C) \\
\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right) & \longrightarrow S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)= & \{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:(x, y) \text { solution of the problem (4.4) with } \\
& \left.(x(0), y(0))=\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proof. - The solution set is compact:
Let $(a, b) \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
S(a, b)= & \{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:(x, y) \text { solution of the problem (4.4) with } \\
& (x(0), y(0))=(a, b)\}
\end{aligned}
$$

1. $S(a, b)$ is a closed set

Let $\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)_{q}$ be a sequence in $S(a, b)$, such that

$$
\lim _{q \longrightarrow \infty}\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)=(x, y)
$$

Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& Z_{1}(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right) \\
& Z_{2}(t)=b+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

let $t \in[0,1]$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|x_{q}(t)-Z_{1}(t)\right\| & \leq \int_{0}^{t}\left\|f_{1}\left(s, x_{q}(s), y_{q}(s)\right)-f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s \\
& +\sum_{0<t_{k}<t}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x_{q}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{q}(t)\right)-I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \int_{0}^{1}\left\|f-1\left(s, x_{q}(s), y_{q}(s)\right)-f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
+\sum_{k=1}^{m}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x_{q}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{q}(t)\right)-I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|,
$$

by the dominated convergence theorem of Lebesgue we have

$$
\left\|x_{q}(t)-Z_{1}(t)\right\| \longrightarrow 0 \text { when } q \longrightarrow \infty
$$

similarly

$$
\left\|y_{q}(t)-Z_{2}(t)\right\| \longrightarrow 0 \text { when } q \longrightarrow \infty
$$

So, $\lim _{q \longrightarrow \infty}\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)=(x, y)=\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}\right) \in S(a, b)$.
2. $\mathrm{S}(\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b})$ is uniformly bounded:

Let $(x, y) \in S(a, b)$, then $(x, y)$ is solution of the problem (4.4), so $\exists b^{*}>0$ such that

$$
\|(x, y)\| \leq b^{*}
$$

3. $\mathrm{S}(\mathrm{a}, \mathrm{b})$ is equicontinuous:

Let $r_{1}, r_{2} \in[0,1], r_{1}<r_{2}$ and $(x, y) \in S(a, b)$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|(x, y)\left(r_{1}\right)-(x, y)\left(r_{2}\right)\right\| \leq & \left(\int_{r_{1}}^{r_{2}}\left\|f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{r_{1}<t_{k}<r_{2}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x(t), y(t))\right\|\right. \\
& \left., \int_{r_{1}}^{r_{2}}\left\|f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{r_{1}<t_{k}<r_{2}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x(t), y(t))\right\|\right) \\
\int_{r_{1}}^{r_{2}}\left\|f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s & +\sum_{r_{1}<t_{k}<r_{2}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x(t), y(t))\right\| \leq \int_{r_{1}}^{r_{2}} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s \\
& +\sum_{r_{1}<t_{k}<r_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \bar{B}_{b^{*}}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\| \\
\leq & \int_{r_{1}}^{r_{2}} p(s) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right) d s+\sum_{r_{1}<t_{k}<r_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \bar{B}_{b^{*}}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

Then, $S(a, b)$ is compact.

- The solution set $S(a, b)$ is $R_{\delta}$

Let $N: P C \times P C \longrightarrow P C \times P C$ defined by
$N(x, y)(t)=\left(a+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right.$

$$
\left., \quad b+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) \quad t \in[0,1]
$$

then, $\operatorname{Fix} N=S(a, b)$, by the step 4 of the proof of the theorem 4.3.2, there exists $b^{*}>0$ such that

$$
\|(x, y)\| \leq b^{*} ; \forall(x, y) \in S(a, b)
$$

for $i=1,2$ we defined

$$
\widetilde{f}_{i}(t, y(t))=\left\{\begin{array}{cl}
f_{i}(t, x(t), y(t)) & \text { if }\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq b^{*} \\
f_{i}\left(t, \frac{b_{1}^{*} x(t)}{\|x(t)\|}, \frac{b_{2}^{*} y(t)}{\|y(t)\|}\right) & \text { if }\|(x, y)(t)\| \geq b^{*}
\end{array}\right.
$$

and

$$
\widetilde{I}_{i, k}(x(t), y(t))=\left\{\begin{array}{cl}
I_{i, k}(x(t), y(t)) & \text { if }\|(x, y)(t)\| \leq b^{*} \\
I_{i, k}\left(\frac{b_{1}^{*} x(t)}{\|x(t)\|}, \frac{b_{2}^{*} y(t)}{\|y(t)\|}\right) & \text { if }\|(x, y)(t)\| \geq b^{*}
\end{array}\right.
$$

as $f_{i}$ are $L^{1}$-Carathéodory, then $\widetilde{f}^{i}$ are also $L^{1}$-Carathéodory, and there exists $h \in L^{1}\left(J, \mathbb{R}_{+}\right)$such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\widetilde{f}_{i}(t, x, y)\right\| \leq h(t) ; \forall i=1,2, \quad \text { a.e. } \quad t \in J ; \quad \text { and } \quad(x, y) \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \tag{4.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Consider the problem

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
\dot{x}(t) & =\widetilde{f}_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), t \in[0,1]  \tag{4.9}\\
\dot{y}(t) & =\widetilde{f}_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), t \in[0,1] \\
x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =\widetilde{I}_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), k=1,2, \cdots, m \\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =\widetilde{I}_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right)\right), k=1,2, \cdots, m, \\
x(0) & =a, \quad y(0)=b .
\end{align*}\right.
$$

We can easily prove that $\operatorname{Fix} N=F i x \widetilde{N}$, where $\widetilde{N}: P C \times P C \longrightarrow P C \times P C$ defined by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\widetilde{N}(x, y)(t)= & \left(a+\int_{0}^{t} \widetilde{f}_{i}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} \widetilde{I}_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right. \\
& \left.\quad b+\int_{0}^{t} \widetilde{f}_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} \widetilde{I}_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

By the inequalities (4.8), and the continuity of $I_{i, k}, i=1,2$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\widetilde{N}(x, y)\| \leq & \left(\|a\|+\|h\|_{L^{1}}+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \bar{B}_{b}^{*}}\left\|I_{1, k}(x, y)\right\|\right. \\
& \left., \quad\|b\|+\|h\|_{L^{1}}+\sum_{k=1}^{m} \sup _{(x, y) \in \bar{B}_{b}^{*}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x, y)\right\|\right):=\left(r_{1}, r_{2}\right)=r
\end{aligned}
$$

then $\widetilde{N}$ is uniformly bounded.
We can easily prove that the function $\mathcal{M}$ defined by $\mathcal{M}(x, y)=(x, y)-$ $\widetilde{N}(x, y)$ is a propre function, and as $\widetilde{N}$ is compact and by Lasota Yorke's theorem (theorem 1.5.1), We can prove easily that the conditions of theorem 1.5.2 are verified, then the set $\mathcal{M}^{-1}(0)=$ Fix $\widetilde{N}=S(a, b)$ is $R_{\delta}$-set, and it is also acyclic by the lemma 1.5.1.

- The solution operator is u.s.c.:
$1 S$ has a closed graph:
The graph of $S$ is the set

$$
G_{S}=\{((a, b) ;(x, y)) \in(\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}) \times(P C \times P C) \mid(x, y) \in S(a, b)\}
$$

let $\left(\left(a_{q}, b_{q}\right) ;\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)\right)_{q}$ a sequence in $G_{S}$, and let $\left(\left(a_{q}, b_{q}\right) ;\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)\right)_{q} \rightarrow((a, b) ;(x, y))$ when $q \rightarrow \infty$.
As $\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right) \in S\left(a_{q}, b_{q}\right)$, then we have

$$
x_{q}(t)=a_{q}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}\left(s, x_{q}(s), y_{q}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{q}(s), y_{q}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

and

$$
y_{q}(t)=b_{q}+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}\left(s, x_{q}(s), y_{q}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{q}(s), y_{q}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)
$$

let

$$
\begin{aligned}
Z(t)= & \left(Z_{1}(t), Z_{2}(t)\right)=\left(a+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x(s), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right. \\
& \left., \quad b+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x(s), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

let $t \in[0,1]$, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)(t)-Z(t)\right\| \leq & \left(\left\|a_{q}-a\right\|+\int_{0}^{b}\left\|f_{1}\left(s, x_{q}(s), y_{q}(s)\right)-f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s\right. \\
& +\sum_{k=1}^{m}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x_{q}(t), y_{q}(t)\right)-I_{1, k}(x(t), y(t))\right\| \\
, & \left\|b_{q}-b\right\|+\int_{0}^{b}\left\|f_{2}\left(s, x_{q}(s), y_{q}(s)\right)-f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s \\
& \left.+\sum_{k=1}^{m}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x_{q}(t), y_{q}(t)\right)-I_{2, k}(x(t), y(t))\right\|\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

by the dominated convergence theorem of Lebesgue we have

$$
\left\|\left(x_{q}, y_{q}\right)(t)-Z(t)\right\| \longrightarrow 0 \text { when } q \longrightarrow \infty
$$

Then,

$$
(x, y)(t)=Z(t)
$$

what implies that $(x, y) \in S(a, b)$.
$2 S$ transforms every bounded set to a relatively compact set
Let $r=\binom{r_{1}}{r_{2}}>0, \bar{B}_{r}:=\{(x, y) \in P C \times P C:\|(x, y)\| \leq r\}$.
(a) $S\left(\bar{B}_{r}\right)$ is unifomly bounded:

Let $(x, y) \in S\left(\bar{B}_{r}\right)$, then there exists $(a, b) \in \bar{B}_{r}$ such that

$$
x(t)=a+\int_{0}^{t} f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

and

$$
y(t)=b+\int_{0}^{t} f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s)) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

by the same method detailed in step 4 of the proof of the theorem 4.3.2 we find that there exists $b^{*}>0$ such that

$$
\|(x, y)\| \leq b^{*}
$$

(b) $S\left(\bar{B}_{r}\right)$ is equicontinuous set:

Let $\tau_{1}, \tau_{2} \in[0,1], \tau_{1}<\tau_{2}$, and $(x, y) \in S\left(\bar{B}_{r}\right)$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\|(x, y)\left(\tau_{2}\right)-(x, y)\left(\tau_{1}\right)\right\| \leq & \left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left\|f_{1}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|\right. \\
, & \left.\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}}\left\|f_{2}(s, x(s), y(s))\right\| d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|\right) \\
\leq & \left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|\right. \\
, & \left.\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) \psi(\|x(s)\|+\|y(s)\|) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|\right) \\
\leq & \left(\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \overline{B_{b^{*}}}} \| I_{1, k}(x, y)\right) \| \\
, & \left.\int_{\tau_{1}}^{\tau_{2}} p(s) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right) d s+\sum_{\tau_{1}<t_{k}<\tau_{2}} \sup _{(x, y) \in \overline{B_{b^{*}}}}\left\|I_{2, k}(x, y)\right\|\right) \\
& \rightarrow 0 \text { when } \tau_{1} \rightarrow \tau_{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then the set $\overline{S\left(\bar{B}_{r}\right)}$ is compact, the operator $S$ is locally compact and has a closed graph, then $S$ is u.s.c.

Theorem 4.3.4. Suppose that we have the conditions of the theorem 4.2.1, where $F_{1}, F_{2}:[0, b] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(\mathbb{R})$ are Carathédory, u.s.c. and $m L L$ sectionnable. Then the set of all solutions of the problem (4.1) is contractible. Proof. Let $f_{i} \in S_{F_{i}}$ be a measurable locally lipchitzienne selection of $F_{i}$, $i=1,2$.
Let us consider the problem

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
x^{\prime}(t) & =f_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } t \in[0,1]  \tag{4.10}\\
y^{\prime}(t) & =f_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), \text { a.e. } \in[0,1] \\
x\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-x\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
y\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-y\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
x(0) & =x_{0}, y(0)=y_{0},
\end{align*}\right.
$$

by the theorem 4.3.1 the problem (4.10) has a unique solution. Consider the homotopic function $h: S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right) \times[0,1] \longrightarrow S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)$ defined
by

$$
h((x, y), \alpha)(t)=\left\{\begin{aligned}
(x, y)(t), & \text { if } 0 \leq t \leq \alpha \\
\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t), & \text { if } \alpha<t \leq 1
\end{aligned}\right.
$$

where $\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)$ is the solution of problem (4.10), and $S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)$ is the set of all solutions of problem (4.1). In particular

$$
h((x, y), \alpha)=\left\{\begin{aligned}
(x, y), & \text { if } \alpha=1, \\
\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right), & \text { if } \alpha=0
\end{aligned}\right.
$$

Thus to prove that $S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)$ is contractible it is enough to show that the homotopic $h$ is continuous.
Let $\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right) \in S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right) \times[0,1]$ such that $\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right) \rightarrow((x, y), \alpha)$, when $n \rightarrow \infty$. we have

$$
h\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right)(t)= \begin{cases}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t), & \text { if } 0 \leq t \leq \alpha_{n} \\ \left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t), & \text { if } \alpha_{n}<t \leq 1\end{cases}
$$

(a) If $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \alpha_{n}=0$, then

$$
h((x, y), 0)(t)=\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t), \text { for all } t \in[0,1] .
$$

Thus
$\left\|h\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right)-h((x, y), \alpha)\right\|_{\infty} \leq\left\|\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)-\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)\right\|_{\left[0, \alpha_{n}\right]} \rightarrow 0$ when $n \rightarrow \infty$.
(b) If $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \alpha_{n}=1$, then

$$
h((x, y), 1)(t)=(x, y)(t), \text { for all } t \in[0,1] .
$$

Thus
$\left\|h\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right)-h((x, y), \alpha)\right\|_{\infty} \leq\left\|\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)-(x, y)\right\|_{\left[0, \alpha_{n}\right]} \rightarrow 0$ when $n \rightarrow \infty$.
(c) If $0<\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \alpha_{n}=\alpha<1$, then we distinguish following both cases
(1) If $t \in[0, \alpha]$, we have $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \in S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)$ thus there exists $\left(v_{1_{n}}, v_{2_{n}}\right) \in$ $S_{F_{1}} \times S_{F_{2}}$ such that for all $t \in\left[0, \alpha_{n}\right]$

$$
x_{n}(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} v_{1 n}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

$$
y_{n}(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} v_{2 n}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

by the step 5 , in the proof of theorem 4.2.1 we have

$$
\left\|\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right\|_{P C \times P C} \leq b^{*}=\binom{b_{1}^{*}}{b_{2}^{*}}
$$

and by hypothesis, we have

$$
\left\|\left(v_{1 n}, v_{2 n}\right)(t)\right\| \leq p(t) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right)\binom{1}{1} \text { for all } n \in \mathbb{N}
$$

which implies

$$
\left(v_{1 n}, v_{2_{n}}\right)(t) \in p(t) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right) \bar{B}(0,1)
$$

as $p(t) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right) \bar{B}(0,1)$ is compact, thus it exist a sub-sequence $\left(v_{1 n_{m}}, v_{2 n_{m}}\right)($. which converges towards $\left(v_{1}, v_{2}\right)($.$) . We have F_{i}(t,$.$) are u.s.c. then$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \forall \varepsilon>0, \exists n_{0} \geq 0 ; \forall n \geq n_{0}: \\
& v_{1 n}(t) \in F_{1}\left(t, x_{n}(t), y_{n}(t)\right) \subset F_{1}(t, x(t), y(t))+\varepsilon B(0,1), \text { a.e. } t \in[0, \alpha], \\
& v_{2 n}(t) \in F_{2}\left(t, x_{n}(t), y_{n}(t)\right) \subset F_{2}(t, x(t), y(t))+\varepsilon B(0,1), \quad \text { a.e. } t \in[0, \alpha] .
\end{aligned}
$$

And by the lemma 1.2.4 And the lemma 1.2.5, and as F has compact convex values, we obtain that

$$
\begin{array}{lll}
v_{1}(t) \in F_{1}(t, x(t), y(t)), & \text { a.e. } & t \in[0, \alpha] . \\
v_{2}(t) \in F_{2}(t, x(t), y(t)), & \text { a.e. } & t \in[0, \alpha] .
\end{array}
$$

And by the dominated convergence theorem of Lebesgue, we find that

$$
v_{i} \in L^{1}([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \Longrightarrow v_{i} \in S_{F_{i}}, i=1,2
$$

Hence, for every $t \in[0,1]$

$$
x(t)=x_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} v_{1}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)
$$

and

$$
y(t)=y_{0}+\int_{0}^{t} v_{2}(s) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)
$$

(2) If $t \in\left(\alpha_{n}, 1\right]$, then

$$
h\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right)(t)=h((x, y), \alpha)(t)=\left(x^{*}, y^{*}\right)(t) .
$$

Thus

$$
\left\|h\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right)-h((x, y), \alpha)\right\| \rightarrow 0, \quad \text { when } n \rightarrow \infty .
$$

Hence, h is continuous, so the set $S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)$ is contractible.

Theorem 4.3.5. Suppose we have the conditions of the theorem 4.2.1, with $F_{1}, F_{2}:[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R})$ are Carathéodory, u.s.c and $\sigma-C a-$ selectionnable. Then the set of all solutions of the problem (4.1) is $R_{\delta}$-contractible and acyclic.
Proof. Lets $f_{i} \in S_{F_{i}}$ a Carathéodory selection of $F_{i}, i=1,2$. Consider the homotopic multifunction $\Pi: S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right) \times[0,1] \rightarrow \mathcal{P}\left(S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)\right)$ defined by

$$
\Pi((x, y), \alpha)=\left\{\begin{array}{lr}
S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)(t), & \text { if } 0 \leq t \leq \alpha \\
S(f, \alpha,(x, y)), & \text { if } \alpha<t \leq 1
\end{array}\right.
$$

where

- $S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)$ is the set of all solutions of problem (4.1),
- $S(f, \alpha,(x, y))$ is the set of all solutions of next problem

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
z_{1}^{\prime}(t) & =f_{1}\left(t, z_{1}(t), z_{2}(t)\right), \text { a.e. } \in[\alpha, 1]  \tag{4.11}\\
z_{2}^{\prime}(t) & =f_{2}\left(t, z_{1}(t), z_{2}(t)\right), \text { a.e. } \in[\alpha, 1] \\
z_{1}\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-z_{1}\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{1, k}\left(z_{1}\left(t_{k}\right), z_{2}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
z_{2}\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-z_{2}\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{2, k}\left(z_{1}\left(t_{k}\right), z_{2}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
z_{1}(\alpha) & =x(\alpha), \quad z_{2}(\alpha)=y(\alpha) .
\end{align*}\right.
$$

By the definition of $\Pi$, for all $(x, y) \in S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right),(x, y) \in \Pi((x, y), 1)$ and $\Pi((x, y), 0)=S(f, 0,(x, y))$ which is $R_{\delta}$-set by the theorem 4.3.3.
It remains to show that $\Pi$ is u.s.c. and $\Pi((x, y), \alpha)$ is $R_{\delta}-$ set for all $((x, y), \alpha) \in$ $S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right) \times[0,1]$. The proof is given by the following steps.
Step 1: $\Pi$ is locally compact.
(a) The multifunction $\widetilde{S}:[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}(P C([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \times P C([0,1], \mathbb{R}))$ defined by

$$
\widetilde{S}(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}))=S(f, \widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}))
$$

is u.s.c. where $S(f, \widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}))$ is the set of all solutions of the problem

$$
\left\{\begin{align*}
z_{1}^{\prime}(t) & =f_{1}\left(t, z_{1}(t), z_{2}(t)\right), \text { a.e.t } \in[\widetilde{t}, 1]  \tag{4.12}\\
z_{2}^{\prime}(t) & =f_{2}\left(t, z_{1}(t), z_{2}(t)\right), \text { a.e. } \in[\widetilde{t}, 1] \\
z_{1}\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-z_{1}\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{1, k}\left(z_{1}\left(t_{k}\right), z_{2}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
z_{2}\left(t_{k}^{+}\right)-z_{2}\left(t_{k}^{-}\right) & =I_{2, k}\left(z_{1}\left(t_{k}\right), z_{2}\left(t_{k}\right)\right), k=1, \cdots, m \\
z_{1}(\widetilde{t}) & =\widetilde{x}, \quad z_{2}(\widetilde{t})=\widetilde{y} .
\end{align*}\right.
$$

Assume the opposite, ie. $\widetilde{S}$ is not u.s.c. Then for a point $(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}))$ there exists an open neighborhood $U$ of $\widetilde{S}(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}))$ in $P C([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \times$ $P C([0,1], \mathbb{R})$, such that for any open neighborhood $V$ of $(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}))$ in $[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}$, there exists $\left(\widetilde{t_{1}},\left(\widetilde{x_{1}}, \widetilde{y_{1}}\right)\right) \in V$ such that $\widetilde{S}\left(\widetilde{t_{1}},\left(\widetilde{x_{1}}, \widetilde{y_{1}}\right)\right) \not \subset U$. Let $V_{n}=\left\{(t,(x, y)) \in[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}: d((t,(x, y)),(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})))<\left(\begin{array}{c}1 / n \\ 1 / n \\ 1 / n\end{array}\right)\right\}$,
where $d$ is the generalized metric of the space $[0,1] \times(\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R})$. Then for each $n \in \mathbb{N}$ we take $\left(t_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right) \in V_{n}$ and $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \in \widetilde{S}\left(t_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right)$ such that $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \notin U$. We define the functions
$G_{\overparen{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}}, F_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}: P C([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \times P C([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \rightarrow P C([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \times P C([0,1], \mathbb{R})$
by

$$
\begin{gathered}
F_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \tilde{y})}(x, y)(t)=\left(\widetilde{x}+\int_{\tilde{t}}^{t} f_{1}(s,(x(s), y(s))) d s+\sum_{\tilde{t}<t_{k}<t} I_{1 k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right. \\
\left.\widetilde{y}+\int_{\tilde{t}}^{t} f_{2}(s,(x(s), y(s))) d s+\sum_{\tilde{t}<t_{k}<t} I_{2 k}\left(x\left(t_{k}\right), y\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) ; t \in[\widetilde{t}, 1] \\
G_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y)=(x, y)-F_{\tilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y), \text { for } t \in[0,1]
\end{gathered}
$$

and

$$
(x, y) \in P C([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \times P C([0,1], \mathbb{R})
$$

Then for $(x, y) \in C([0,1], \mathbb{R}) \times C([0,1], \mathbb{R}), t, \widetilde{t} \in[0,1]$, and $(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}) \in$ $\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$
F_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y)(t)=(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})-F_{0,(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y)(\widetilde{t})+F_{0,(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y)(t),
$$

consequently

$$
G_{\tilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y)(t)=-(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})+F_{0,(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y)(t)+G_{0,(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}(x, y)(t),
$$

then we obtain

$$
\widetilde{S}(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}))=G_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}^{-1}(0), \text { for all }(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})) \in[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}
$$

as $F_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \tilde{y})}$ is compact (See proof of theorem 4.3.3), then $G_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \tilde{y})}$ is propre, and as $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \in \widetilde{S}\left(t_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right)$, then

$$
x_{n}(t)=x_{n}\left(t_{n}\right)+\int_{t_{n}}^{t} f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{t_{n}<t_{k}<t} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right),
$$

and

$$
y_{n}(t)=y_{n}\left(t_{n}\right)+\int_{t_{n}}^{t} f_{2}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{t_{n}<t_{k}<t} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)
$$

which gives
$0=G_{t_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t)=-\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\left(t_{n}\right)+F_{0,\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\left(t_{n}\right)+G_{0,\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t)$, and

$$
G_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t)=-(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})+F_{0,(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(\widetilde{t})+G_{0,(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t),
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\| G_{\overparen{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t) & -G_{t_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t)\|=\| G_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \tilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(t) \| \\
& =\|-(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})+\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\left(t_{n}\right) \\
& +F_{0,(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)(\widetilde{t})-F_{0,\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\left(t_{n}\right) \| \\
& =\left\|\binom{\alpha}{\beta}\right\| \\
& =\binom{\|\alpha\|}{\|\beta\|}
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\alpha & =-\widetilde{x}+x_{n}\left(t_{n}\right)+\left(\widetilde{x}+\int_{0}^{\tilde{t}} f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<\tilde{t}} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) \\
& -\left(x_{n}\left(t_{n}\right)+\int_{0}^{t_{n}} f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t_{n}} I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\|\alpha\| & \leq \int_{t_{n}}^{\tilde{t}}\left\|f_{1}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right)\right\| d s+\sum_{t_{n}<t_{k}<\tilde{t}}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\| \\
& \leq \int_{t_{n}}^{\tilde{t}} p(s) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right) d s+\sum_{t_{n}<t_{k}<\tilde{t}}\left\|I_{1, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|,
\end{aligned}
$$

similarly

$$
\begin{aligned}
\beta & =-\widetilde{y}+y_{n}\left(t_{n}\right)+\left(\widetilde{y}+\int_{0}^{\tilde{t}} f_{2}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<\tilde{t}} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) \\
& -\left(y_{n}\left(t_{n}\right)+\int_{0}^{t_{n}} f_{2}\left(s, x_{n}(s), y_{n}(s)\right) d s+\sum_{0<t_{k}<t_{n}} I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right) \\
\|\beta\| & \leq \int_{t_{n}}^{\tilde{t}} p(s) \psi\left(b_{1}^{*}+b_{2}^{*}\right) d s+\sum_{t_{n}<t_{k}<\tilde{t}}\left\|I_{2, k}\left(x_{n}\left(t_{k}\right), y_{n}\left(t_{k}\right)\right)\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

$\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)=(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})$ and $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} t_{n}=\widetilde{t}$ implies that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} G_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)=0$.
Then the set $A=\overline{\left\{G_{\overparen{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right\}}$ is compact thus $G_{\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \tilde{y})}^{-1}(A)$ is also compact. It is clear that $\left\{\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right\} \subset A$. As $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)=(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})$, then $(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y}) \in \widetilde{S}(\widetilde{t},(\widetilde{x}, \widetilde{y})) \subset U$, thus we find a contradiction with the hypothesis $\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right) \notin U$ for every $n$.
(b) $\Pi$ is locally compact.

For $r=\binom{r_{1}}{r_{2}}>0$, consider the set

$$
B \times I=\left\{((x, y), \alpha) \in S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right) \times[0,1]:\|(x, y)\| \leq r\right\}
$$

and let $\left\{u_{n}\right\} \in \Pi(B \times I)$, then it exist $\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right) \in B \times I$ such that

$$
u_{n}(t)=\left\{\begin{array}{lc}
\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), & \quad \text { if } 0 \leq t \leq \alpha_{n} \\
v_{n}(t), & \text { if } \alpha_{n}<t \leq 1, v_{n} \in S\left(f, \alpha_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right)
\end{array}\right.
$$

As $S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right)$ is compact then there exists a subsequence of $\left(x_{n}, \alpha_{n}\right)_{n}$ which converges towards $((x, y), \alpha) . \widetilde{S}$ is u.s.c. implies that for all $\varepsilon>0$
there exists $n_{0}(\varepsilon)$ such that $v_{n}(t) \in \widetilde{S}(t,(x, y))=S(f, \alpha,(x, y))$, for all $n \geq n_{0}(\varepsilon)$, and by the compactness of $S(f, \alpha,(x, y))$, it is concluded that there exists a subsequence of $\left\{v_{n}\right\}$ which converges towards $v \in$ $S(f, \alpha,(x, y))$. Hence $\Pi$ is locally compact.
Step 2: $\Pi$ has closed graph.
Let $\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right) \rightarrow\left(\left(x_{*}, y_{*}\right), \alpha\right), h_{n} \in \Pi\left(x_{n}, \alpha_{n}\right)$ and $h_{n} \rightarrow h_{*}$ when $n \rightarrow$ $+\infty$. We are going to prove that $h_{*} \in \Pi\left(\left(x_{*}, y_{*}\right), \alpha\right)$.
$h_{n} \in \Pi\left(\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), \alpha_{n}\right)$, then it exists $z_{n} \in S\left(f, \alpha_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right)$ such that for all $t \in J$

$$
h_{n}(t)= \begin{cases}\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right), & \text { if } 0 \leq t \leq \alpha_{n} \\ z_{n}(t), & \text { if } \alpha_{n}<t \leq 1\end{cases}
$$

and it is enough to prove that it exists $z_{*} \in S\left(f, \alpha,\left(x_{*}, y_{*}\right)\right)$ such that for all $t \in J$

$$
h_{*}(t)= \begin{cases}\left(x_{*}, y_{*}\right), & \text { if } 0 \leq t \leq \alpha \\ z_{*}(t), & \text { if } \alpha<t \leq 1\end{cases}
$$

it is clear that $\left(\alpha_{n},\left(x_{n}, y_{n}\right)\right) \rightarrow\left(\alpha,\left(x_{*}, y_{*}\right)\right)$ when $n \rightarrow \infty$ and it can easily be proved that there exists a subsequence of $\left\{z_{n}\right\}$ which converges towards $z_{*}$. So we can handle the cases $\alpha=0$ and $\alpha=1$ as we did in the proof of the theorem 4.3.4, and we obtain finally that $z_{*} \in S\left(f, \alpha,\left(x_{*}, y_{*}\right)\right)$.
Step 3: $\Pi((x, y), \alpha)$ is $R_{\delta}$-set for all $((x, y), \alpha) \in S\left(x_{0}, y_{0}\right) \times[0,1]$.
As F is $\sigma-C a-$ selectionnable, Then there is a decreasing sequence of multi-functions $F_{k}:[0,1] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}), k \in \mathbb{N}$ which admits Carathéodory selections and

$$
F_{k+1}(t, u) \subset F_{k}(t, u) \text { for all } t \in[0,1], u \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}
$$

and

$$
F(t, u)=\cap_{k=0}^{\infty} F_{k}(t, u), u \in \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}
$$

then

$$
\Pi((x, y), \alpha)=\cap_{k=0}^{\infty} S\left(F_{k},(x, y)\right)
$$

By the theorem 4.3.3, the sets $\Pi((x, y), \alpha)$, and $S\left(F_{k},(x, y)\right)$ are compact. Furthermore by the theorem 4.3.4 the set $S\left(F_{k},(x, y)\right)$ is contractible. Then $\Pi((x, y), \alpha)$ is $R_{\delta}-$ set.

Lemma 4.3.1. Suppose that the multifunction $F_{i}:[0, b] \times \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R} \rightarrow \mathcal{P}_{c p, c v}(\mathbb{R}), i=$ 1,2, are Carathéodory and u.s.c. to the type of Scorza-Dragoni, then the set of all solutions of the problem (4.1) is $R_{\delta}$-contractible.

Proof. By the theorem 4.1.4 we have that $F_{i}$ is $\sigma-\mathrm{Ca}$-selectionnable, then we have the same conditions of the last theorem.

## Conclusion and Perspective

In this dissertation, we have presented some results to the theory of existence of solutions of some classes of impulsive differential equations and impulsive differential inclusions and system of impulsive differential inclusions, we have proved also some property topological geometrical of solutions set as: compactness, $R_{\delta}$, contractible, acyclic.

It would be interesting, for a future research, to look for system of impulsive differential equations with delay, system of impulsive differential equations non instantaneous, and system of impulsive differential equations depends on the state.

## Bibliography

[1] Z. Agur, L. Cojocaru, G. Mazaur, R.M. Anderson and Y.L. Danon, Pulse mass measles vaccination across age cohorts, Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. USA. 90 (1993) 11698-11702
[2] J. Andres, G. Gabor, and L. Górniewicz, Acyclicity of solution sets to functional inclusions, Nonlinear Anal., 49 (2002) 671-688.
[3] J. Andres, G. Gabor, and L. Górniewicz, Topological structure of solution sets to multi-valued asymptotic problems, Z. Anal. Anwend. 19(1) (2000) 35-60.
[4] J. Andres, G. Gabor, and L. Górniewicz, Boundary value problems on infinite intervals, Trans. Amer. Math. Soc. 351(12) (1999) 4861-4903.
[5] J. Andres and L. Górniewicz, Topological Fixed Point Principles for Boundary Value Problems, Kluwer, Dordrecht, 2003.
[6] J. Andres and M. Pavlac̆ková, Topological structure of solution sets to asymptotic boundary value problems, J. Differential Equations 248 (2010) 127-150.
[7] N. Aronszajn, Le correspondant topologique de l'unicité dans la théorie des équations différentielles, Ann. Math. 43 (1942) 730-738.
[8] J.P. Aubin, Impulse Differential Inclusions and Hybrid Systems: a Viability Approach, Lecture Notes, Université Paris-Dauphine, 2002.
[9] J. P. Aubin and H. Frankowska, Set-Valued Analysis, Birkhauser, Boston, 1990.
[10] C. Avramescu, Sur l'existence des solutions convergentes des systèmes d'équations différentielles non linéaires, Ann. Mat. Pura Appl. (81) (1969), 147-168.
[11] N.B. Azbelev, V.P. Maximov, and L.F. Rakhmatulina, Introduction to the Functional Differential Equations, (in Russian), Nauka, Moscow, 1991.
[12] R. Bader, A Topological fixed point index theory for evolution inclusions, Z. Anal. Anwendunge, 20 (2000), 3-15.
[13] D. D. Bainov, V. Lakshmikantham and P. S. Simeonov, Theory of Impulsive Differential Equations, Series in Modern Applied Mathematics, vol. 6, World Scientic, New Jersy, 1989.
[14] D.D. Bainov and P.S. Simeonov, Systems with Impulse Effect, Ellis Horwood Ltd., Chichister, 1989.
[15] A. Bąkowska and G. Gabor, Topological structure of solution sets to differential problems in Fréchet spaces, Ann. Polon. Math. 95(1) (2009) 17-36.
[16] M. Benchohra, J. Henderson and S. K. Ntouyas, Impulsive differential equations and inclusions, Vol. 2, Hindawi Publishing Corporation, New York, 2006.
[17] I. Bihari, A generalisation of a lemma of Bellman and its application to uniqueness problems of differential equations, Acta Math. Acad. Sci. Hungar., 7 (1956), 81-94.
[18] O. Bolojan-Nica, G. Infante and R. Precup, Existence results for systems with coupled nonlocal initial conditions, Nonlinear Anal. 4 (2014), 231242.
[19] K. Borsuk, Theory of Retracts, Polish Scientific Publishers, Warszawa, 1967.
[20] F. E. Browder and G. P. Gupta, Topological degree and nonlinear mappings of analytic type in Banach spaces, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 26 (1969) 390-402.
[21] A. Bressan and G. Colombo, Extensions and selections of maps with decomposable values, Studia Math. 90 (1988) 70-85.
[22] V.W. Bryant, A remark on a fixed point theorem for iterated mappings, Am. Math. Mon 75, (1968), 399-400.
[23] T.A. Burton, Stability and Periodic Solutions of Ordinary and Functional-Differential Equations, Mathematics in Science and Engineering, 178, Academic Press, Inc., Orlando,FL, 1985.
[24] R. Caccioppoli, Un teorema generale sullésistenza de elemente uniti in una transformazione funzionale, Rend. Acad. Naz. Linzei. 11, (1930), 31-49
[25] C. Castaing and M. Valadier, Convex Analysis and Measurable Multifunctions, in: Lecture Notes in Mathematics, vol. 580, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, Heidelberg, New York, 1977.
[26] C. Corduneanu, Integral Equations and Stability of Feedback Systems, Academic Press, New York, 1973.
[27] K. Czarnowski and T. Pruszko, On the structure of fixed point sets of compact maps in $B_{0}$ spaces with applications to integral and differential equations in unbounded domain, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 54 (1991) 151-163.
[28] F.S. De Belasi and J. Myjak, On the solutions sets for differential inclusions, Bull. Polish Acad. Sci. Math. 12 (1985) 17-23.
[29] K. Deimling, Multivalued Differential Equations, De Gruyter, BerlinNew York, 1992.
[30] S. Djebali, L. Gorniewicz and A. Ouahab, Solutions Sets for Differential Equations and Inclusions, De Gruyter Series in Nonlinear Analysis and Applications 18. Berlin: de Gruyter,2013.
[31] B.C. Dhage, Multivalued mappings and fixed points II, Tamkang J. Math. 37 (2006), 27-46.
[32] A. Dold Lecteures on algebraic topology, Springer Verlag 1980.
[33] J. Dugundji and A. Granas, Fixed Point Theory, Springer-Verlag, New York, 2003.
[34] L. È. Èl'sgol'ts, Introduction to the Theory of Differential Equations with Deviating Arguments, Translated from the Russian by Robert J. McLaughlim Holden-Dely, Inc., San Francisco, Calif.-LondonAmsterdam, 1966.
[35] L. È. Èl'sgol'ts and S. B. Norkin, Introduction to the Theory and Application of Differential Equations with Deviating Arguments, Translated from the Russian by John L. Casti. Mathematics in Science and Engineering, Vol 105. Academic Press [A Subsidiary of Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Publishers], New York-London, 1973.
[36] M. Frigon, Fixed point results for multivalued contractions on gauge spaces, set valued mappings with application in nonlinear analysis, in: Series Mathematical Analysis and Applications, 4, 2002, 175-181.
[37] M. Frigon and A. Granas, Théorèmes d'existence pour des inclusions différentielles sans convexité, C. R. Acad. Sci. Paris, Ser. I 310 (1990) 819-822.
[38] A. Fryszkowski, Fixed Point Theory for Decomposable Sets, in: Topological Fixed Point Theory and its Applications, vol. 2, Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, 2004.
[39] A. Fryszkowski, Continuous selections for a class of non-convex multivalued maps, Studia Math. 75 (1983) 163-174.
[40] B.S. Jensen, The Dynamic Systems of Basic Economic Growth Models, Kluwer, Dordrecht, 1994.
[41] G. Haddad and J.M. Lasry, Periodic solutions of functional differential inclusions and fixed points of $\sigma$-selectionable correspondences, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 96 (1983) 295-312.
[42] A. Halanay and D. Wexler, Teoria Calitativa a systeme cu Impulduri, Editura Republicii Socialiste Romania, Bucharest, 1968.
[43] M. Helal and A. Ouahab, Existence and solution sets of impulsive functional differential inclusions with multiple delay, Opuscula Math. 32 (2012), 249-283.
[44] J.K. Hale, Theory of Functional Differential Equations, Springer-Verlag, New York-Heidelberg, 1977.
[45] J.K. Hale and S.M.V. Lunel, Introduction to Functional Differential Equations, Applied Mathematical Sciences, 99, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1993.
[46] S. Hu, N.S. Papageorgiou, and V. Lakshmikantham, On the properties of the solutions set of semilinear evolution inclusions, Nonlinear Anal., 24, (1995) 1683-1712.
[47] Sh. Hu and N. Papageorgiou, Handbook of Multivalued Analysis, Volume I: Theory, Kluwer, Dordrecht, 1997.
[48] D.M. Hyman, On decreasing sequences of compact absolute retracts, Fund. Math. 64 (1969) 91-97.
[49] K. Gopalsamy, Stability and Oscillations in Delay Differential Equations of Population Dynamics. Mathematics and its Applications, 74, Kluwer Academic Publishers Group, Dordrecht, 1992.
[50] L. G'orniewicz, Topological Fixed Point Theory of Multivalued Mappings, Mathematics and its Applications, Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht. 4951999.
[51] L. Gorniewicz, Homological methods in fixed point theory of multivalued maps, Dissertations Math. 129 (1976), 1-71.
[52] L. Górniewicz, A. Granas, and W. Kryszewski, On the homotopy method in the fixed point index theory of multivalued mappings of compact absolute neighborhood retracts, J. Math. Anal. Appl. 161 (1991), 457-473.
[53] J. R. Graef, J. Henderson and A. Ouahab, Impulsive differential inclusions. A fixed point approach. De Gruyter Series in Nonlinear Analysis and Applications 20. Berlin: de Gruyter, 2013.
[54] J.R. Graef, J. Henderson, and A. Ouahab, Differential inclusions with nonlocal conditions: existence results and topological properties of solution sets, Top. Method. Nonl. Anal., 37(2011) 117-145.
[55] J.R. Graef and A. Ouahab, Structure of solutions sets and a continuous version of Filippov's Theorem for first order impulsive differential inclusions with periodic conditions, Electronic Journal of Qualitaive Theory, 24 (2009) 1-23.
[56] J.R. Graef and A. Ouahab, Global existence and uniqueness results for impulsive functional differential equations with variable times and multiple delays, Dyn. Contin. Discrete Impuls. Syst. Ser. A Math. Anal., 16(1) (2009) 27-40.
[57] J.R. Graef and A. Ouahab, First order impulsive differential inclusions with periodic condition, Electron. J. Qual. Theory Differ. Equ., 31 (2008) 1-40.
[58] A. Granas and J. Dugundji, Fixed Point Theory, Springer-Verlag, New York, 2003.
[59] M. Kamenskii, V. Obukhovskii and P. Zecca, Condensing Multivalued Maps and Semilinear Differential Inclusions in Banach Spaces, Nonlin. Anal. Appli., 7, Walter de Gruyter., Berlin-Newyork, 2001.
[60] L.V. Kantorovich and G.P. Akilov, Functional Analysis in Normed Spaces, Pergamon Press, Oxford, 1964.
[61] M. Kisielewicz, Differential Inclusions and Optimal Control, Kluwer, Dordrecht, 1991.
[62] H. Kneser, Uber die Lösungen eine system gewöhnlicher differential Gleichungen,das der Lipschitzschen Bedingung nicht genügt, S.B.Preuss. Akad. Wiss. Phys. Math. Kl. 4 (1923) 171-174.
[63] V. Kolmanovskii and A. Myshkis, Introduction to the Theory and Applications of Functional Differential Equations, Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht, 1999.
[64] V.B. Kolmanovskii and A. R. Nosov, Stability of Functional Dfferential Equations, Mathematics in Science and Engineering, 180, Academic Press, Inc. [Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Publishers], London, 1986.
[65] N.N. Krasovskii, Stability of Motion. Application of Lyapunov's Second Method to Differential Systems and Equations with Delay. Translated by J.L. Brenner Stanford University Press, Stanford, Calif, 1963.
[66] E. Kruger-Thiemr, Formal theory of drug dosage regiments, J. Theoret. Biol. 13 (1966) 212-235.
[67] V. Lakshmikantham, D.D. Bainov and P.S. Simeonov, Theory of Impulsive Differential Equations, World Scientific, Singapore, 1989.
[68] E. Michael, Continuous Selections, I. Ann. Math. 63(2) (1956), 361-381.
[69] V. D. Milman and A. A. Myshkis, Randorn impulses in linear dynamical systems, in "Approximante Methods for Solving Differential Equations," Publishing house of the Academy of Sciences of Ukainian SSR, Kiev, in Russian, (1963) 64-81.
[70] V. D. Milman and A. A. Myshkis, On the stability of motion in the presence of impulses, Sib. Math. J. (in Russian,) 1 (1960) 233-237.
[71] J.D. Murray, Mathematical Biology, Springer, Berlin, 1989.
[72] J. Musielak, Introduction to Functional Analysis, PWN, Warsaw, 1976, (in Polish).
[73] O. Nica, Existence results for second order three point boundary value problems, Differ. Equ. Appl. 4 (2012), 547-570.
[74] O. Nica, Initial-value problems for first-order differential systems with general nonlocal conditions, Electron. J. Differential Equations, Vol. 2012 (2012), No. 74, pp. 1-15.
[75] O. Nica and R. Precup, On the nonlocal initial value problem for first order differential systems, Stud. Univ. Babess -Bolyai Math. 56 (2011), No. 3, 125-137.
[76] A.I. Perov, On the Cauchy problem for a system of ordinary differential equations, Pviblizhen. Met. Reshen. Differ. Uvavn,. 2 (1964), , 115-134 (in Russian).
[77] R. Precup, The role of matrices that are convergent to zero in the study of semilinear operator systems, Math. Comp. Modelling 49 (2009), 703708.
[78] R. Precup and A. Viorel, Existence results for systems of nonlinear evolution equations, Int. J. Pure Appl. Math. IJPAM 47 (2008), 199-206.
[79] B. Roummani and A. Ouahab, Existence Result for an Impulsive Ordinary Differential Problem, Univerzita Mateja Bela, (2017), 83-98.
[80] A. M. Samoilenko and N.A.Perestyuk, Impulsive Differential Equations, World Scientific Series on Nonlinear Science. Series A: Monographs and Treatises, vol. 14, World Scientific, New Jersey, 1995.
[81] G. Samorodnitsky, and M. S. Taqqu, Stable non-Gaussian random processes. Stochastic models with infinite variance. Stochastic Modeling. Chapman and Hall, New York, 1994.
[82] G.V. Smirnov, Introduction to the Theory of Differential Inclusions, Graduate Studies in Math., 41 American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI, 2002.
[83] E. Spanier, Algebraic topology, Tata McGraw-Hill, 1981.
[84] A.A. Tolstonogov, Differential Inclusions in a Banach Space, Kluwer, Dordrecht, 2000.
[85] T. Yoshizawa, Stability Theorey by Liapunov's Second Method, The Mathematical Society of Japan, Tokyo, 1966.
[86] K. Yosida, Functional Analysis, $6^{\text {th }}$ edn. Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1980.

